

ANNEX-II SOILS

2.1 GENERAL

The soil survey of the area in South Eastern Sumatra including this Project areas were carried out by FAO/UNDP ^{/1} in 1974. On basis of the soil survey, the reconnaissance soils and land capability map covering about 43,000 km² at a scale of 1 : 250,000 were prepared using 1 : 50,000 scale air photographs. However, this reconnaissance soil survey were carried out at a very low intensity with an overall frequency of auger or pit examination of about 1 per 12.5 km². Besides, on the Belitang Extension project area having high priority of agriculture development, more detailed reconnaissance soil and land capability survey covering about 160,000 ha were carried out in 1972 under the Land and Water Resources Development Project ^{/2}.

The soil survey carried out during this time aims at identifying major soil groups and to delineate their distribution in the project areas, referring to the available data mentioned above.

2.2 PROCEDURE OF SOIL SURVEY

2.2.1 Field Work

The field reconnaissance survey was carried out over the area of about 350,000 ha comprising four project areas. The survey sites were mainly selected on the basis of parent material, land form and relief by the use of topographic map of 1 : 6,000 scale. The soil profiles were observed by pit dug and auger boring at the rate of one site per about 5,000 ha.

^{/1} Dent F.J. 1974. Land Capability, Land and Water Resources Development in South-Eastern Sumatra, Indonesia
FAO/UNDP, AGL: INS/69/518

^{/2} Nippon Koel Co., Ltd., 1973. Belitang Extension Area Agricultural Development Project, FAO/UNDP
AGL: SF/INS/18-1, Annex E.

The profile description were carried out according to the standards defined in "Guidelines for Soil Profile Description" of the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations.

27 pits and 28 auger boring were carried out for profile checking to a depth of about one meter, and 170 soil samples were taken from the representative soil horizons. The soil pit and auger boring sites carried out are shown in Fig. 11-1.

2.2.2 Laboratory Work

119 soil samples were sent to Soil Research Institute in Bogor in order to examine chemical and physical properties of the soils. The items of analysis are as follow:

- a. Soil particle size distribution
- b. Total Carbon
- c. Total Nitrogen
- d. pH (H₂O, 1 : 2.5), pH (KCl, 1 : 2.5)
- e. Cation exchange capacity
- f. Exchangeable Cations (Ca, Mg, K, Na)
- g. Exchange Acidity
- h. Phosphate absorption coefficient
- i. Lime requirement by buffer curve

2.3 CHEMICAL AND PHYSICAL PROPERTIES OF SOILS

2.3.1 Chemical Properties

The all samples which were taken from the representative soil horizons at the pit examination site, mainly located in Belitang Extension area, were sent to Soil Research Institute in Bogor, in order to make soil chemical analysis. The soil chemical analysis is underway. The results of analysis so far obtained are shown in Table 11-1. Besides, the measurement of pH and EC on the soils which were collected in the whole project area were carried out using portable apparatus.

These chemical analysis data on both the lowlands and upland were respectively summarized in average figure. The results are shown in Table 11-2, and Table 11-3. The first horizons and second horizons in each profile were defined as the surface soil and subsoil respectively.

Average contents of total nitrogen on surface soil and subsoil are about 0.12% and 0.08% respectively, and these figures in upland and lowland are quite similar. Total carbon content in the surface soil on upland is higher than that of lowland soil. Accordingly the C/N ratio in upland soils shows higher value than that of lowland soils.

The average of soil pH for H₂O and KCl on both soils are in the range of 5.1 to 5.3 and 3.8 to 4.1 respectively, there are no distinct difference between surface soil and subsoil throughout the upland soils and lowland soils. The average pH value on the fresh soils are slightly lower than those on the air dry soils; and the difference between the both pH values are 0.4 to 0.6 pH unit. The EC values are quite low and nearly same value in both soils. The contents of total exchangeable cations in both soils, are very low showing the range of 2.0 to 2.5 (m.e/100 g), cation exchange capacity is also less than 10 (m.e/100 g). Base saturation degree is less than 30% in the surface soils and subsoils of both soils.

From the viewpoints of above chemical properties, upland soils (Cambic Arenosols) and lowland soils (Dystric Fluvisols and Dystric Gleysols) in Belitang Extension area are considered to be leached and poor fertile.

2.3.2 Physical Properties

Three phase distribution, total porosity and bulk density were measured using undisturbed soil sample which were collected from each horizon in Pits. Soil hardness was also measured each horizon using "YAMANAKA" type soil hardness meter. The results are shown in Table 11-4 and 11-5.

In contrast with chemical properties, the physical properties are different between upland soils and lowland soils. The values of solid ratio on lowland soils and upland soils vary from 42 to 48 % and 39 to 43 % respectively. The values of bulk density on lowland soils and upland soils are in the range of 1.1 to 1.3 (g/cc) and 1.0 to 1.1 (g/cc) respectively.

From these results, it is considered that these soils have a good physical condition at root zone, namely, moderate water permeability, no harm of soil compactness and moderate water holding capacity.

2.4 SOIL CLASSIFICATION

The soil survey in the South Eastern Sumatra including this project areas was carried out by FAO/UNDP. According to the soil and land capability map at 1 : 250,000 scale published by the above, the soils were classified into seven major soil group having 38 soil mapping units. In the light of the major profile feature and the results of the laboratory analysis, making reference to above soil map ^{/1} and FAO/UNESCO Soil Map of the World ^{/2}, the soils in the project area are classified into seven soil units, by the FAO/UNESCO soil classification system ^{/3}.

These soils classified are Dystric Fluvisols, Dystric Histosols, Orthic Acrisols, Ferric Acrisols, Gleyic Acrisols, Cambic Arenosols and Dystric Gleysols. The areas of the major soil units in the project areas described on the attached Soil map (Fig. II-1). The correlations between the Soil map units in FAO/UNDP report ^{/1} and Soil units by the FAO/UNESCO soil classification system ^{/3} are mentioned in Table II-10.

The major soil units with associated soils in the each schemes' area and their acreage and % for the total project area are as follows:

-
- | | |
|-------------------------|---|
| <u>/1</u> FAO/UNDP 1976 | Land and Water Resources Development in Southeast Sumatra Indonesia Land, Water and Forestry Resources AG: DP/INS/69/518 Technical Report 1 |
| <u>/2</u> FAO/UNESCO | Soil Map of the World, Southeast Asia (Sheet IX) Edition 1/1976 Compiled by FAO, Rome Published by UNESCO, Paris, 1976 |
| <u>/3</u> FAO/UNESCO | Soil Map of the World, 1 : 5000000 Volume 1 Legend UNESCO-Paris 1974 |

| Project Area | Main Soil Unit | Acreage (ha) | Proportion (%) | Associated Soils | Included Soils |
|----------------------------|-------------------|--------------|----------------|--------------------|--|
| Bellfang Extension | Cambic Arenosols | 49,400 | 72.0 | Dystric Cambisols | Humic Acrisols Dystric Fluvisols |
| | Dystric Gleysols | 15,500 | 22.6 | | |
| | Dystric Fluvisols | 1,900 | 2.8 | Dystric Histosols | Dystric Gleysols |
| | Ferric Acrisols | 1,800 | 2.6 | Ferralic Arenosols | Plinthic Acrisols Gleyic Acrisols |
| Tulangbawang | Dystric Fluvisols | 47,400 | 54.3 | Dystric Gleysols | Dystric Cambisols Dystric Regosols Dystric Histosols |
| | Cambic Arenosols | 44,300 | 45.7 | Dystric Cambisols | Humic Acrisols Dystric Fluvisols |
| Lampung | Dystric Fluvisols | 16,100 | 86.1 | Dystric Histosols | Dystric Gleysols |
| | Gleyic Acrisols | 2,600 | 13.9 | | |
| Lower Komering River Basin | Dystric Fluvisols | 66,400 | 60.4 | Dystric Histosols | Dystric Gleysols |
| | Dystric Histosols | 25,200 | 22.8 | Humic Gleysols | Regosols Dystric Fluvisols |
| | Orthic | 18,400 | 16.7 | | Dystric Fluvisols Orthic Ferralsol Ferric Arenosols |

2.5 MAIN FEATURE OF MAJOR SOIL UNITS

The features of major soil groups in each area are outlined in this report, more detail consideration will be mentioned in the final report.

2.5.1 Belitang Extension Area

j) Cambic Arenosols

Cambic Arenosols widely extend over the undulating and rolling hilly land in the area. Total area is about 49,000 ha or 72% of the area.

Cambic Arenosols develop from coarse-textured unconsolidated materials, and have cambic B horizon immediately below the A horizon. These soils are lacking lamellae of clay accumulation and ferralic properties,

As for chemical properties, pH (H₂O) value shows the range of 5.0 to 5.5. Cation exchange capacity is about 10 (me/100-g). Base saturation degree shows less than 30%. with regard to physical properties, solid ratio and bulk density shows about 40% and 1.0 (g/cc). Soil texture varies from sandy loam to sandy clay loam depending on location. The typical soil profile is shown below:

No. of soil pit : 45
Location : Petaling Jaya
Land use : Upland field

| | |
|------------|---|
| 0 - 20 cm | Dark yellowish brown (10 YR 3/4); sandy loam; fine to moderate subangular blocky structure; slightly plastic; slightly sticky; gradual wavy |
| 20 - 46 cm | Reddish yellow (7.5 YR 6/6); sandy clay; plastic; sticky; gradual Irregular |
| 46 cm + | Brownish yellow (10 YR 6/6); sandy clay; very plastic; very sticky |

11) Dystric Gleysols

These soils develop over the flat, and imperfectly to poorly drained low lying lands. The total area is about 16,000 ha or 23% of the area.

Dystric Gleysols are soils formed from unconsolidated materials exclusive of recent alluvial deposits, showing hydromorphic properties within 50 cm of the surface. Dystric Gleysols have not any diagnostic horizons other than an ochric A horizon and a cambic B horizon. The base saturation of Dystric Gleysols is less than 50% at least between 20 and 50 cm from the surface.

As for chemical properties, pH (H₂O) value of these soils is about 5.0 ranging from 4.5 to 5.5. Cation exchange capacity shows about 10 (me/100 g). Base saturation degree is less than 25%. The typical soil profile is described below.

No. of soil pit : 15
Location : Saung dadi
Land use : Paddy field

- 0 - 12 cm Gray (10 YR 5/1); clay; coarse subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish medium mottling (7.5 YR 6/8); gradual wavy
- 12 - 30 cm Brownish gray (7.5 YR 5/1); heavy clay; coarse subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish fine to medium mottling (5 YR 5/8)
- 30 - 52 cm Dark reddish gray (5 YR 4/2); clay; coarse subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish fine to medium mottling (7.5 YR 8/8); clear irregular boundary
- 52 cm + Pinkish gray (5 YR 6/2); loamy sand; medium to coarse subangular blocky; slightly plastic; slightly sticky; reddish medium to coarse mottling (7.5 YR 6/8)

III) Dystric Fluvisols

Dystric Fluvisols develop mainly over the natural levee of the Komerling and Belitang rivers. Total area is about 1,900 ha or 3% of the area.

As for chemical properties, pH (H₂O) value shows about 5.0 throughout the profile. The cation exchange capacity is about 10 (m.e/100 g). Base saturation degree is less than 25%. The typical soil profile is shown below:

- No. of soil pit : 8
- Location : Sumber Agung
- Land use : Paddy field
- 0 - 11 cm Light gray (10 YR 6/1); clay loam; coarse subangular blocky structure; plastic; sticky; reddish medium mottling (5 YR 5/8) gradual wavy boundary
- 11 - 39 cm Light yellowish brown (2.5 Y. 6/4); clay loam; medium to coarse subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish medium mottling (2.5 YR 4/8); gradual wavy
- 39 - 100 cm Light brownish gray (10 YR 6/2); sandy clay; fine to medium subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish medium mottling (5 YR 5/8)

IV) Ferric Acrisols

Ferric Acrisols extend over the undulating and rolling hilly land in the Pisang area. Total area is about 1,800 ha or 3% of the area.

Ferric Acrisols have an ochric A horizon and an argillic B horizon with a base saturation of less than 50% in the B horizon. Ferric Acrisols lack hydromorphic properties and plinthite within 50 cm and 125 cm of the surface, respectively.

As for chemical properties, pH (H₂O) value of these soils is

about 5.0. Cation exchange capacity is less than 10 (m.e/100 g). Base saturation degree is less than 35%. The typical soil profile is shown below:

No. of soil pit : 43
Location : Bumiharjo
Land use : Grass land

- 0 - 9 cm Dark brown (10 YR 3/3); sandy clay loam; fine to medium subangular blocky; slightly plastic; slightly sticky; clear irregular boundary
- 9 - 24 cm Yellowish brown (10 YR 5/8); clay loam; fine to medium subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish fine to medium mottling (10 YR 7/6); diffuse irregular boundary
- 24 - 51 cm Yellowish brown (10 YR 5/8); clay loam; fine to medium subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish fine to medium mottling (5 YR 6/8); gradual irregular boundary
- 51 - 93 cm Light gray (2.5 Y. 7/2); silty clay; medium to coarse subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish fine to medium mottling (10 R 4/8); gradual irregular boundary

2.5.2 Tulangbawang Area

i) Dystric Fluvisols

Dystric Fluvisols are extended over the areas below 25 meter S.L. along the Umpu river from Mesir Ilir to Menggala. The total area is about 47,000 ha or 49% of the area. These soils develop from recent alluvial deposits and are immature with no predominant morphological characters, and have a base saturation of less than 50% in the soil between 20 and 50 cm from the surface.

With regard to chemical properties, pH (H₂O) values are in the range of 4.0 to 4.5 and 4.5 to 5.0 for uncultivated soil and

cultivated soil including swampy soil, respectively. The values of EC are in the range of 0.1 to 0.2 (m.moh/cm). The typical soil profile is shown below:

No. of soil pit : 53

Location : Kerta Jaya

Land use : Grass land

0 - 10 cm Dark yellowish brown (10 YR 3/4); sandy loam; fine sub-angular blocky structure; slightly plastic; slightly sticky; clear wavy boundary

10 - 100 cm Light gray (2.5 Y 7/2); light clay; fine to medium sub-angular blocky structure; plastic; sticky

ii) Cambic Arenosols

Cambic Arenosols mainly extend over the hilly lands lying northern parts of the Tulangbawang area. Total area of these soils in the area amounts to about 44,000 ha and 46% of the area. These soils develop from coarse-textured unconsolidated materials, and have cambic B horizon immediately below the A horizon. These soils are lacking lamellae of clay accumulation and ferratic properties.

As for chemical properties, pH values in the surface and subsoil shown in the range of 5.0 to 6.0 and 4.5 to 5.0 respectively. EC value are less than 0.2 (m.mho/cm). The typical soil profile is shown below.

No. of soil pit : 48

Location : Gunung Waras

Land use : Grass land

0 - 13 cm Very dark grayish brown (10 YR 3/2) sandy loam; fine to medium subangular blocky; slightly plastic; slightly sticky

13 - 44 cm Yellowish red (5 YR 4/6) sandy clay; fine to medium subangular blocky

44 - 90 cm Red (2.5 YR 5/8) sandy loam; fine to medium subangular blocky

2.5.3 Lampung Area

I) Dystric Fluvisols

Dystric Fluvisols are extended over in the area along the Macak river and the Lampung river. The total area of this soils is about 16,000 ha and 86% of the area. These soils develop from recent alluvial deposits, and are immature with no predominant morphological characters. These soils have a base saturation of less than 50 percent in the soil between 20 and 50 cm from the surface. As for chemical properties, pH and EC value shows 5.0 to 5.5 and 0.10 to 0.15 (m.mho/cm), respectively. The typical soil profile is shown below.

No. of soil pit : 55
Location : Bumi Agung 2
Land use : Paddy field

0 -- 15 cm Grayish brown (10 YR 5/2); clay loam; medium sub-angular blocky structure; plastic; sticky
15 -- 78 cm Light gray (2.5 Y 7/2); Silty clay; medium subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish fine mottling (7.5 YR 8/8)
78 cm + Light gray (2.5 Y 7/2); silty clay loam; medium sub-angular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; reddish fine mottling (10 YR 7/4)

II) Gleyic Acrisols

Gleyic Acrisols occupy the hilly land lying northern part in the area. The total area of this soils is about 2,600 ha and 14% for the project area. These soils are Acrisols showing hydromorphic properties within 50 cm of the surface; and are lacking plinthite within 125 cm of the surface. With regard to chemical properties, pH value (H₂O) and EC are in the range of 5.0 to 5.5 and 0.1 to 0.15 (m.moh/cm), respectively. The typical soil profile is shown below.

No. of soil pit : 54
Location : Bumi Agung 1
Land use : Grass land

- 0 - 10 cm Very dark brown (10 YR 2/2); loam; fine to medium subangular blocky structure; slightly plastic; slightly sticky; clear wavy boundary
- 19 - 47 cm Very pale brown (10 YR 7/4); sandy loam; fine to medium subangular blocky structure; slightly plastic; slightly sticky; reddish medium mottling (7.5 YR 8/8)
- 47 - 76 cm Very pale brown (10 YR 7/4); loamy sand; fine to medium subangular blocky structure; reddish yellow mottling

2.5.4 Lower Komering River Basin

1) Dystric Fluvisols

Dystric Fluvisols are extended over the area along the lower Komering from Rasuan to Palembang. The total land area is 66,400 ha or 60% of the area. These soils develop from recent alluvial deposits, and are immature with no predominant morphological characters. These soils have a base saturation of less than 50% in the soil between 20 and 50 cm from the surface. As for chemical properties, pH and EC value shows 5.0 to 5.5 and 0.10 to 0.15 (m.mho/cm), respectively. The typical soil profile is shown below.

No. of soil pit : 26
Location : Serdang Menang
Land use : Bush

- 0 - 15 cm Dark yellowish brown (10 YR 3/4); silty clay; fine subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky; clear smooth boundary
- 15 - 100 cm Grayish brown (10 YR 5/2); silty clay; medium to coarse subangular blocky structure; very plastic; very sticky

II) Dystric Histosols

The land covered with Dystric Histosols are distributed the low lying or depressed area along the Komerang river. However, concentrated large area can be seen in the central and northern part in the area. Total area is about 25,000 ha and 23% of the area. Dystric Histosols have an H horizon of 40 cm or more either extending down from the surface or taken cumulatively within the upper 80 cm of the soil. These soils have a pH (H₂O, 1 : 5) of less than 5.5 in some part of the soil between 20 and 50 cm from the surface.

With regard to chemical properties, pH (H₂O) and EC values are in the range of 4.5 to 5.5 and 0.15 to 0.20 (m.mho/cm), respectively. The typical soil profile is shown below.

No. of soil pit : 29
Location : Sungai Pinang
Land use : Paddy field

0 - 7 cm Very dark grayish brown (10 YR 3/2); silty clay; slightly plastic; slightly sticky
7 - 25 cm Black (10 YR 2/1); silty clay; slightly plastic; slightly sticky
25 - 55 cm Dark grayish brown (2.5 Y 4/2); heavy clay; very plastic; very sticky
55 - 82 cm Black (10 YR 1.7/1); clay; very plastic; very sticky

III) Orthic Acrisols

Orthic Acrisols are scattered all over the hilly land in the area, however concentrated wide area can be seen in the vicinities of Tanjung Lubuk and Rasuan. The total area is about 18,000 or 17% of the area.

Orthic Acrisols have an ochric A horizon, and an argillic B horizon with low organic matter contents and low base saturation of less than 50 percent. As for chemical properties, pH (H₂O) and EC values are in the range of 4.5 to 5.0 and 0.05 to 0.2 (m.mho/cm), respectively. The typical soil profile is shown below:

No. of soil pit : 34
Location : Cempaka
Land use : Forest

- 0 - 12 cm Dark yellowish brown (10 YR 3/4); sandy clay loam; fine to medium subangular blocky; slightly plastic; slightly sticky; clear smooth boundary
- 12 - 37 cm Yellowish brown (10 YR 5/6); sandy clay loam; fine to medium subangular blocky; slightly plastic; slightly sticky; clay skin; clear smooth boundary
- 37 - 63 cm Strong brown (7.5 YR 5/6); sandy clay; fine to medium subangular blocky; plastic; sticky; many stone; clay skin; clear smooth boundary
- 63 - 99 cm Yellow (2.5 Y 7/6); sandy clay; medium to coarse subangular blocky; very plastic; very sticky; gradual smooth boundary

2.6 LAND SUITABILITY CLASSIFICATION

The land suitability classification in the proposed agricultural development area has been made in reconnaissance level by FAO/UNDP in 1974, and the land suitability maps for paddy and upland crops have been also prepared in a scale of 1:250,000. Based on these maps and the results of soil survey and its analysis so far obtained, the land suitability classification in the proposed development area were carried out, for which more detailed classification will be made after the data on soil chemical analysis was fully obtained, based on the topographic maps in a scale of 1:5,000 which will be obtained in January 1980. In view of irrigation development of the area the classification is made for particularly paddy and upland crops.

2.6.1 The Standard of Land Suitability Classification

Land suitability classification consists of three orders, namely, Suitable land (S), Conditionally suitable land (CS) and Unsuitable land (N) orders. Furthermore, each order is classified into three classes except unsuitable land according to the suitable degree. Each class is distinguished into subclasses by the nature of the limitation, such as erosion, impeded drainage, salinity and etc. The definitions of the land suitability orders and classes are described below; and also subclasses identified for paddy rice and upland crops in the area are explained in Table II-6 and Table II-7 respectively. The acreage and proportional extent of each class for paddy (wetland) rice and upland crops were calculated from Land Suitability Maps mentioned above. The results are given in Table II-8 and Table II-9.

S - Suitable Land

Land on which sustained use for paddy rice and upland crops is expected to yield benefits that will justify required recurrent inputs without unacceptable risk to land resources on the site or in adjacent area.

SI - Highly suitable

Land having no significant or only minor limitations to the sustained cultivation of paddy rice and upland crops that will

not significantly reduce production levels.

S2 - Moderately suitable

Land having limitations which in aggregate are moderately severe for the sustained cultivation of paddy rice and upland crops that will reduce production levels.

S3 - Marginally suitable

Land having limitations which in aggregate are severe for the sustained cultivation of paddy rice and upland crops and will so reduce production levels that such expenditure will only be marginally justified.

CS - Conditionally Suitable Land

Land having characteristics which, at present, make it unsuitable for sustained use for paddy rice and upland crops but which, subject to management practices could become suitable.

CS1- Conditionally highly suitable

Land having characteristics which, in general, preclude sustained, economic cultivation of paddy rice and upland crops; type; but which could be used and would be equivalent in suitability to land of Class S1 provided the special management practices defined at class level were implemented.

CS2- Conditionally moderately suitable

Land having characteristics which, in general, preclude sustained, economic cultivation of paddy rice and upland crops. Such land, however, could be used provided the special management practices defined at subclass level were implemented but would only be equivalent in suitability to land of Class S2 as moderately severe limitation indicated by the subclass symbol would remain

CS3- Conditionally marginally suitable

Land having characteristics which, in general, preclude sustained, economic cultivation of paddy rice and upland crops. Such land,

however, could be used provided the special management practices defined at subclass level were implemented; but would only be equivalent in suitability to land of class S3, as severe limitation indicated by the subclass symbol would remain.

N - Unsuitable Land

Land having characteristics which appear to preclude its sustained use for paddy rice and upland crops or which would create production, upkeep and/or conservation problems, requiring a level of recurrent input unacceptable at the time of interpretation.

NI - Unsuitable

Land having limitation which appear so severe as to preclude any possibility of successful, sustained paddy rice and upland crops cultivation; or having limitations which may be surmountable in time but which cannot be corrected with existing knowledge at presently acceptable cost.

Sub-class

- e - erosion Land with an erosion hazard or past erosion damage.
- s - soil limitation in the root zone
Land comprising soils with problems such as shallowness, unfavourable texture, stoniness or low fertility that are difficult to correct.
- t - unfavourable topography
Land whose relative position or relief limits use for crops and paddy (wetland) rice in particular.
- f - flooding Land susceptible to flash flood or prolonged deep flooding, or both, which damage the crops or limit choice of crops.
- d - Impeded drainage
Land whose use is limited by excess water due to high water table, slow permeability or slow surface drainage or a combination of all three.

x - salinity Land whose major limitation to use is salinity.

a - soil acidity

Land comprising soils for which extreme acidity, difficult to correct, is the major limitation for crop production.

Table II - 1 THE RESULT OF CHEMICAL ANALYSIS (1)

| Pit No. | Sample No. | Location | Depth (Cm) | T - C % | T - N % | C/N | pH (1 : 2.5) | | Exchange Acidity m.e./100 g. | Exchangeable cations | | | | | Cations Exchange Capacity | Base Saturation % |
|---------|------------|----------|------------|---------|---------|-----|--------------|-----|------------------------------|----------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|---------------------------|-------------------|
| | | | | | | | H2O | KCL | | Ca | Mg | K | Na | Sum | | |
| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 |
| 1. | No. 1 | Upland | 0 - 7 | 2.72 | 0.16 | 17 | 5.2 | 4.2 | 12.83 | 0.8 | 0.3 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 1.4 | 10.8 | 13 |
| | 2 | | 7 - 25 | 1.07 | 0.09 | 12 | 5.2 | 4.1 | 7.94 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.7 | 7.0 | 10 |
| | 3 | | 25 - 60 | 0.55 | 0.05 | 11 | 5.6 | 4.2 | 4.99 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.5 | 5.6 | 9 |
| | 4 | | 60 - 120 | 0.32 | 0.04 | 8 | 5.2 | 4.1 | 5.35 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.3 | 5.6 | 6 |
| 2. | No. 5 | Upland | 0 - 12 | 2.28 | 0.15 | 15 | 5.7 | 4.6 | 5.39 | 1.7 | 0.3 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 2.3 | 8.0 | 29 |
| | 6 | | 12 - 25 | 0.79 | 0.07 | 11 | 5.6 | 4.4 | 3.97 | 0.6 | 0.3 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 1.2 | 4.8 | 25 |
| | 7 | | 25 - 65 | 0.41 | 0.04 | 10 | 5.3 | 4.2 | 3.23 | 0.3 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.5 | 4.0 | 13 |
| | 8 | | 65 - 120 | 0.24 | 0.04 | 6 | 5.6 | 4.2 | 2.52 | 0.2 | 0.3 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.6 | 3.9 | 15 |
| 3. | No. 9 | Lowland | 0 - 13 | 1.50 | 0.15 | 10 | 5.3 | 4.0 | 11.31 | 2.2 | 0.6 | 0.3 | 0.2 | 3.3 | 13.1 | 25 |
| | 10 | | 13 - 27 | 0.62 | 0.08 | 8 | 5.6 | 4.0 | 8.08 | 2.0 | 1.1 | 0.3 | 0.2 | 3.6 | 11.9 | 30 |
| | 11 | | 27 - 52 | 0.25 | 0.05 | 5 | 5.5 | 3.9 | 6.31 | 1.4 | 1.2 | 0.5 | 0.2 | 3.3 | 11.9 | 28 |
| | 12 | | 52 | 0.25 | 0.04 | 6 | 5.5 | 3.9 | 6.28 | 1.2 | 1.2 | 0.5 | 0.1 | 3.0 | 10.5 | 29 |
| 4. | No. 13 | Upland | 0 - 10 | 2.30 | 0.14 | 16 | 4.8 | 3.9 | 11.24 | 1.1 | 0.4 | 0.3 | 0.2 | 2.0 | 9.4 | 21 |
| | 14 | | 10 - 36 | 1.12 | 0.08 | 14 | 4.9 | 3.9 | 9.33 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.5 | 7.8 | 6 |
| | 15 | | 36 - 72 | 0.70 | 0.05 | 14 | 4.8 | 3.9 | 6.36 | 0.1 | 0.0 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 7.6 | 3 |
| 5. | No. 16 | Upland | 0 - 21 | 2.44 | 0.16 | 15 | 5.5 | 4.4 | 8.05 | 1.8 | 0.3 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 2.2 | 7.1 | 31 |
| | 17 | | 21 - 50 | 1.53 | 0.11 | 14 | 5.4 | 4.3 | 8.79 | 1.4 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 1.8 | 6.2 | 29 |
| | 18 | | 50 - 71 | 0.70 | 0.06 | 12 | 5.4 | 4.2 | 6.74 | 0.5 | 0.2 | 0.0 | 0.1 | 0.8 | 4.1 | 20 |
| | 19 | | 71 - 135 | 0.66 | 0.05 | 13 | 5.2 | 4.1 | 6.23 | 0.7 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.0 | 0.8 | 4.8 | 17 |
| 6. | No. 20 | Lowland | 0 - 10 | 0.83 | 0.06 | 14 | 4.9 | 4.0 | 2.99 | 0.8 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 1.2 | 3.6 | 33 |
| | 21 | | 10 - 23 | 0.54 | 0.04 | 14 | 5.2 | 3.9 | 3.26 | 0.8 | 0.2 | 0.0 | 0.1 | 1.0 | 4.3 | 23 |
| | 22 | | 23 - 46 | 0.49 | 0.04 | 12 | 5.2 | 3.8 | 6.32 | 0.5 | 0.3 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 1.0 | 6.2 | 16 |
| 7. | No. 23 | Upland | 0 - 13 | 1.58 | 0.10 | 16 | 5.4 | 4.2 | 5.34 | 1.0 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 1.6 | 5.7 | 28 |
| | 24 | | 13 - 38 | 0.68 | 0.05 | 14 | 5.4 | 4.1 | 6.52 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 0.7 | 6.0 | 12 |
| | 25 | | 38 - 82 | 0.49 | 0.03 | 16 | 5.1 | 4.1 | 7.21 | 0.0 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.4 | 7.3 | 5 |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. | 10. | 11. | 12. | 13. | 14. | 15. | 16. | 17. |
|-----|--------|---------|----------|------|------|----|-----|-----|-------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|-----|
| 8. | No. 26 | Lowland | 0 - 11 | 1.54 | 0.12 | 13 | 4.8 | 3.7 | 11.27 | 0.9 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 1.5 | 11.5 | 13 |
| | 27 | | 11 - 39 | 0.79 | 0.07 | 11 | 5.0 | 3.8 | 10.54 | 0.9 | 0.3 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.6 | 9.4 | 6 |
| | 28 | | 39 - 100 | 0.67 | 0.06 | 11 | 4.7 | 3.7 | 9.79 | 0.8 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 1.2 | 10.0 | 12 |
| 9. | No. 29 | Upland | 0 - 5 | 1.01 | 0.09 | 11 | 5.2 | 3.7 | 8.14 | 2.6 | 1.1 | 0.3 | 0.3 | 4.3 | 11.8 | 36 |
| | 30 | | 5 - 16 | 0.80 | 0.06 | 13 | 5.5 | 3.6 | 9.26 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 0.5 | 0.3 | 5.3 | 15.2 | 35 |
| | 31 | | 16 - 82 | 0.35 | 0.04 | 9 | 5.1 | 3.4 | 14.56 | 1.2 | 4.4 | 0.7 | 0.7 | 7.0 | 23.0 | 30 |
| 10. | No. 32 | Upland | 0 - 14 | 2.35 | 0.13 | 18 | 5.3 | 4.1 | 8.44 | 1.2 | 0.6 | 0.3 | 0.5 | 2.6 | 7.6 | 34 |
| | 33 | | 14 - 33 | 0.95 | 0.06 | 16 | 4.9 | 3.9 | 6.81 | 0.8 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 1.4 | 6.3 | 22 |
| | 34 | | 33 - 72 | 0.52 | 0.04 | 13 | 4.8 | 3.8 | 8.51 | 0.3 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.7 | 6.3 | 11 |
| 11. | No. 35 | Upland | 0 - 11 | 1.84 | 0.15 | 12 | 5.3 | 3.9 | 7.77 | 3.5 | 0.7 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 4.6 | 10.1 | 46 |
| | 36 | | 11 - 28 | 0.72 | 0.06 | 12 | 5.5 | 3.6 | 7.91 | 3.0 | 1.3 | 0.4 | 0.4 | 5.1 | 12.8 | 40 |
| | 37 | | 28 - 67 | 0.54 | 0.06 | 9 | 5.7 | 3.7 | 9.10 | 2.6 | 1.7 | 0.6 | 0.5 | 5.4 | 12.8 | 42 |
| 12. | No. 38 | Lowland | 0 - 9 | 1.21 | 0.11 | 11 | 5.5 | 3.8 | 6.78 | 1.2 | 0.7 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 2.2 | 7.3 | 30 |
| | 39 | | 9 - 23 | 0.35 | 0.03 | 12 | 5.8 | 3.7 | 5.47 | 0.6 | 1.2 | 0.5 | 0.4 | 2.7 | 8.6 | 31 |
| | 40 | | 23 - 63 | 0.16 | 0.02 | 8 | 5.8 | 3.6 | 7.66 | 0.7 | 2.1 | 0.8 | 0.8 | 4.4 | 12.9 | 34 |
| 13. | No. 41 | Upland | 0 - 15 | 2.16 | 0.20 | 11 | 5.8 | 4.6 | 9.23 | 4.1 | 0.5 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 5.1 | 12.0 | 43 |
| | 42 | | 15 - 42 | 0.98 | 0.10 | 10 | 6.0 | 4.8 | 8.14 | 2.9 | 0.4 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 3.6 | 9.2 | 39 |
| | 43 | | 42 - 72 | 0.61 | 0.06 | 10 | 5.7 | 4.2 | 9.56 | 2.1 | 0.6 | 0.3 | 0.2 | 3.2 | 12.5 | 26 |
| | 44 | | 72 - 120 | 0.43 | 0.05 | 9 | 5.5 | 4.1 | 8.78 | 1.7 | 0.5 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 2.5 | 12.6 | 20 |
| 14. | No. 45 | Upland | 0 - 32 | 0.56 | 0.05 | 11 | 5.2 | 4.0 | 10.07 | 0.6 | 0.1 | 0.0 | 0.2 | 0.9 | 8.0 | 11 |
| | 46 | | 32 - 64 | 0.49 | 0.05 | 10 | 5.2 | 4.1 | 8.44 | 0.1 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 2.6 | 2 |
| 15. | No. 47 | Lowland | 0 - 12 | 1.69 | 0.14 | 12 | 5.2 | 3.8 | 11.81 | 2.5 | 0.4 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 3.3 | 13.5 | 24 |
| | 48 | | 12 - 30 | 1.55 | 0.12 | 13 | 5.1 | 3.7 | 11.65 | 1.9 | 0.3 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 2.4 | 12.6 | 19 |
| | 49 | | 30 - 52 | 1.00 | 0.08 | 13 | 4.7 | 3.4 | 16.90 | 0.7 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.3 | 1.3 | 17.6 | 7 |
| 16. | No. 50 | Upland | 0 - 21 | 0.56 | 0.05 | 11 | 5.0 | 3.8 | 6.45 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 0.4 | 7.5 | 5 |
| | 51 | | 21 - 40 | 0.59 | 0.04 | 15 | 5.2 | 3.9 | 8.19 | 0.2 | 0.0 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.3 | 8.2 | 4 |
| | 52 | | 40 - 55 | 0.60 | 0.04 | 15 | 4.7 | 3.9 | 8.03 | 0.2 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.2 | 0.4 | 8.0 | 5 |
| | 53 | | 55 - 81 | 0.45 | 0.04 | 11 | 5.1 | 3.8 | 9.67 | 0.2 | 0.0 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.4 | 10.8 | 4 |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. | 10. | 11. | 12. | 13. | 14. | 15. | 16. | 17. |
|-----|--------|---------|---------|------|------|----|-----|-----|-------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|-----|
| 17. | No. 54 | Lowland | 0 - 10 | 0.96 | 0.08 | 12 | 5.4 | 4.0 | 9.80 | 1.8 | 0.9 | 0.3 | 0.2 | 3.2 | 10.9 | 29 |
| | 55 | | 10 - 24 | 0.99 | 0.09 | 11 | 5.5 | 4.1 | 8.61 | 0.9 | 0.8 | 0.5 | 0.2 | 2.4 | 9.5 | 25 |
| | 56 | | 24 - 49 | 0.11 | 0.02 | 7 | 6.0 | 3.9 | 5.92 | 0.7 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.3 | 1.4 | 7.9 | 18 |
| 18. | No. 57 | | 0 - 10 | 2.11 | 0.20 | 11 | 4.9 | 3.7 | 11.60 | 1.2 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 1.6 | 12.5 | 13 |
| | 58 | | 10 - 20 | 1.19 | 0.11 | 11 | 5.0 | 3.6 | 11.34 | 0.6 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.3 | 1.1 | 12.4 | 9 |
| | 59 | | 20 - 77 | 0.95 | 0.06 | 16 | 5.4 | 3.6 | 11.05 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 0.1 | 0.3 | 1.0 | 12.0 | 8 |

Table II.2 Average values of chemical analysis on the
Soils classified into lowland and upland .

| | Lowland soils | | Upland soils | |
|---------------------------------|---------------|---------|--------------|---------|
| | Surface soil | Subsoil | Surface soil | Subsoil |
| P - N (%) | 0.12 | 0.08 | 0.13 | 0.07 |
| P - C (%) | 1.41 | 0.90 | 1.80 | 0.88 |
| C/N | 11.8 | 11.3 | 13.8 | 12.6 |
| pH H ₂ O | 5.1 | 5.3 | 5.3 | 5.3 |
| (1:2.5) KCl | 3.9 | 3.8 | 4.1 | 4.1 |
| Exchange Acidity (m.e/100g) | 9.4 | 8.4 | 8.4 | 7.7 |
| Exchangeable cations (m.e/100g) | | | | |
| Ca | 1.5 | 1.0 | 1.7 | 1.1 |
| Mg | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| K | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 |
| Na | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.2 |
| total | 2.4 | 2.0 | 2.5 | 2.0 |
| C.E.C (m.e/100g) | 10.3 | 9.8 | 8.9 | 8.4 |
| base Saturation (%) | 23.3 | 20.4 | 28.1 | 23.8 |

Table. II-3 The Results of pH and EC Measurement on the Fresh Soils Classified into Lowland and Upland. (1)

| <u>Lowland soils</u> | | | | | | <u>Upland soils</u> | | | | | |
|----------------------|-----------------------|------------|-----------------|-----------------------|------------|---------------------|-----------------------|------------|-----------------|-----------------------|------------|
| <u>Surface soil</u> | | | <u>Sub soil</u> | | | <u>Surface soil</u> | | | <u>Sub soil</u> | | |
| Sample No. | pH (H ₂ O) | EC (m.mho) | Sample No. | pH (H ₂ O) | EC (m.mho) | Sample No. | pH (H ₂ O) | EC (m.mho) | Sample No. | pH (H ₂ O) | EC (m.mho) |
| 9 | 4.8 | 0.14 | 10 | 4.8 | 0.17 | 1 | 4.5 | 0.20 | 2 | 4.8 | 0.19 |
| 20 | 4.5 | 0.19 | 21 | 4.6 | 0.17 | 5 | 5.2 | 0.19 | 6 | 4.8 | 0.14 |
| 26 | 4.6 | 0.17 | 27 | 4.4 | 0.16 | 13 | 4.7 | 0.20 | 14 | 4.3 | 0.13 |
| 38 | 4.6 | 0.15 | 39 | 4.9 | 0.17 | 16 | 5.2 | 0.17 | 17 | 4.9 | 0.14 |
| 47 | 4.5 | 0.18 | 48 | 4.5 | 0.20 | 23 | 5.0 | 0.18 | 24 | 4.5 | 0.13 |
| 54 | 4.9 | 0.13 | 55 | 5.0 | 0.12 | 29 | 4.5 | 0.20 | 30 | 4.8 | 0.19 |
| 57 | 4.5 | 0.18 | 58 | 4.9 | 0.19 | 32 | 4.9 | 0.17 | 33 | 4.5 | 0.15 |
| 60 | 5.4 | 0.18 | 61 | 5.6 | 0.17 | 35 | 4.7 | 0.22 | 36 | 4.6 | 0.19 |
| 63 | 4.0 | 0.20 | 64 | 4.3 | 0.13 | 41 | 5.4 | 0.18 | 42 | 5.4 | 0.13 |
| 69 | 5.0 | 0.17 | 70 | 5.4 | 0.16 | 45 | 4.7 | 0.09 | 46 | 4.7 | 0.09 |
| 75 | 4.8 | 0.12 | 76 | 4.9 | 0.13 | 50 | 4.3 | 0.15 | 51 | 4.3 | 0.13 |
| 79 | 5.1 | 0.19 | 80 | 4.8 | 0.18 | 66 | 4.5 | 0.11 | 67 | 4.6 | 0.09 |
| 81 | 5.1 | 0.16 | 82 | 5.0 | 0.15 | 72 | 4.7 | 0.10 | 73 | 4.7 | 0.08 |
| 84 | 5.3 | 0.17 | 85 | 4.8 | 0.17 | 77 | 5.1 | 0.16 | 78 | 5.2 | 0.12 |
| 91 | 6.0 | 0.19 | 92 | 5.2 | 0.14 | 88 | 5.7 | 0.26 | 89 | 5.4 | 0.16 |
| 93 | 5.7 | 0.19 | 94 | 5.5 | 0.17 | 99 | 4.4 | 0.18 | 100 | 4.4 | 0.14 |
| 97 | 5.3 | 0.18 | 98 | 6.0 | 0.16 | 110 | 4.6 | 0.14 | 111 | 4.5 | 0.16 |
| 104 | 6.0 | 0.20 | 105 | 6.0 | 0.18 | 119 | 4.8 | 0.15 | 120 | 4.5 | 0.17 |
| 107 | 5.7 | 0.19 | 108 | 5.2 | 0.20 | 127 | 4.4 | 0.15 | 128 | 4.6 | 0.10 |
| 113 | 4.8 | 0.14 | 114 | 4.7 | 0.13 | 131 | 5.1 | 0.18 | 132 | 4.7 | 0.13 |
| 116 | 5.0 | 0.15 | 117 | 4.8 | 0.13 | 138 | 4.8 | 0.11 | 139 | 4.6 | 0.14 |
| 124 | 5.0 | 0.15 | 125 | 5.1 | 0.14 | 141 | 6.6 | 0.20 | 142 | 5.2 | 0.12 |
| 135 | 4.7 | 0.13 | 136 | 4.5 | 0.12 | 148 | 5.8 | 0.17 | 149 | 4.8 | 0.10 |
| 145 | 4.7 | 0.19 | 146 | 5.0 | 0.17 | 154 | 4.9 | 0.14 | 155 | 4.3 | 0.36 |

to be continued

Table 11-3 The Results of pH and EC Measurement on the
Fresh Soils Classified into Lowland and Upland (2)

| | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----|-----|------|-----|-----|------|-----|-----|------|-----|-----|------|
| 151 | 4.4 | 0.21 | 152 | 5.3 | 0.16 | 165 | 5.5 | 0.15 | 166 | 4.8 | 0.11 |
| 157 | 5.3 | 0.17 | 158 | 4.7 | 0.12 | | | | | | |
| 161 | 4.4 | 0.14 | 162 | 4.4 | 0.15 | | | | | | |
| 163 | 4.5 | 0.21 | 164 | 4.3 | 0.14 | | | | | | |
| 168 | 4.8 | 0.20 | 169 | 5.0 | 0.16 | | | | | | |

Average 5.0 0.17 4.9 0.16 5.0 0.17 4.7 0.14

Table II-4 The Results of Physical Analysis (1) .

| Pit No. | Sample No. | Location | Depth (cm) | Solid ratio (%) | Water ratio (%) | Air ratio (%) | Total porosity (%) | Bulk Density (g/cc) | Soil hardness (Reading figure) |
|---------|------------|----------|------------|-----------------|-----------------|---------------|--------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
| 1 | 1 | Upland | 0-7 | 36.3 | 25.8 | 37.9 | 63.7 | 0.94 | - |
| | 2 | | 7-25 | 42.7 | 28.4 | 28.9 | 57.3 | 1.11 | - |
| | 3 | | 25-60 | 40.7 | 27.2 | 32.1 | 59.3 | 1.06 | - |
| | 4 | | 60-120 | 44.1 | 32.0 | 23.9 | 55.9 | 1.15 | - |
| 2 | 5 | Upland | 0-12 | 48.2 | 25.0 | 51.8 | 51.8 | 1.25 | 17 |
| | 6 | | 12-25 | 49.1 | 26.4 | 24.5 | 50.9 | 1.28 | 16 |
| | 7 | | 25-65 | 44.4 | 23.2 | 32.4 | 55.6 | 1.15 | 18 |
| | 8 | | 65-120 | 48.4 | 27.4 | 24.2 | 51.6 | 1.26 | 18 |
| 3 | 9 | Lowland | 0-13 | 37.2 | 39.8 | 23.0 | 62.8 | 0.97 | 16 |
| | 10 | | 13-27 | 46.4 | 38.2 | 15.4 | 53.6 | 1.21 | 20 |
| | 11 | | 27-52 | 35.2 | 33.0 | 31.8 | 64.8 | 0.92 | 20 |
| | 12 | | 52- | 45.2 | 37.8 | 17.0 | 54.8 | 1.18 | 20 |
| 4 | 13 | Upland | 0-10 | 38.1 | 24.0 | 37.9 | 61.9 | 0.99 | 25 |
| | 14 | | 10-36 | 41.3 | 29.8 | 28.9 | 58.7 | 1.07 | 25 |
| | 15 | | 36-72 | 41.5 | 32.4 | 26.1 | 58.5 | 1.08 | 22 |
| 5 | 16 | Upland | 0-21 | 39.8 | 16.4 | 43.8 | 60.2 | 1.04 | 23 |
| | 17 | | 21-50 | 41.2 | 22.0 | 36.8 | 58.8 | 1.07 | 23 |
| | 18 | | 50-71 | 41.1 | 21.8 | 37.1 | 58.9 | 1.07 | 22 |
| | 19 | | 71-135 | 30.4 | 16.0 | 53.6 | 69.6 | 0.79 | 16 |
| 6 | 20 | Lowland | 0-10 | 56.5 | 26.8 | 16.7 | 43.5 | 1.47 | 15 |
| | 21 | | 10-23 | 54.9 | 27.6 | 17.5 | 45.1 | 1.43 | 16 |
| | 22 | | 23-46 | 47.2 | 26.8 | 26.0 | 52.8 | 1.23 | 18 |

to be continued

Table II-4 The results of physical analysis (2)

| | | | | | | | | | |
|----|----|---------|--------|------|------|------|------|------|----|
| 7 | 23 | | 0-13 | 42.3 | 21.1 | 36.3 | 57.7 | 1.10 | 19 |
| | 24 | Upland | 13-38 | 41.2 | 24.0 | 34.8 | 58.8 | 1.07 | 23 |
| | 25 | | 38-82 | 43.8 | 30.6 | 25.6 | 56.2 | 1.14 | 24 |
| 8 | 26 | | 0-11 | 37.2 | 30.8 | 32.0 | 62.8 | 0.97 | 17 |
| | 27 | Lowland | 11-39 | 54.6 | 40.0 | 5.4 | 45.4 | 1.42 | 20 |
| | 28 | | 39-100 | 37.9 | 29.8 | 32.3 | 62.1 | 0.99 | 22 |
| 9 | 29 | | 0-5 | 34.6 | 29.8 | 35.6 | 65.1 | 0.90 | 14 |
| | 30 | Upland | 5-16 | 45.3 | 40.8 | 13.9 | 54.7 | 1.18 | 19 |
| | 31 | | 16-82 | 39.2 | 38.6 | 22.2 | 60.8 | 1.02 | 23 |
| 10 | 32 | | 0-14 | 43.1 | 23.2 | 33.7 | 56.9 | 1.12 | 27 |
| | 33 | Upland | 14-33 | 46.4 | 26.6 | 27.0 | 53.6 | 1.21 | 24 |
| | 34 | | 33-72 | 44.6 | 26.6 | 28.8 | 55.4 | 1.16 | 23 |
| 11 | 35 | | 0-11 | 31.9 | 42.0 | 26.1 | 68.1 | 0.83 | 12 |
| | 36 | Upland | 11-28 | 46.8 | 44.0 | 9.2 | 53.2 | 1.22 | 17 |
| | 37 | | 28-67 | 43.6 | 52.0 | 4.4 | 56.4 | 1.13 | 18 |
| 12 | 38 | | 0-9 | 45.8 | 36.2 | 18.0 | 54.2 | 1.19 | 23 |
| | 39 | Lowland | 9-23 | 57.1 | 38.0 | 4.9 | 42.9 | 1.48 | 28 |
| | 40 | | 23-63 | 46.4 | 41.0 | 12.6 | 53.6 | 1.21 | 25 |
| 13 | 41 | | 0-5 | 35.5 | 19.8 | 44.7 | 54.5 | 0.92 | 25 |
| | 42 | Upland | 15-42 | 37.5 | 25.4 | 37.1 | 62.5 | 0.98 | 24 |
| | 43 | | 42-72 | 39.5 | 32.6 | 27.9 | 60.5 | 1.03 | 23 |
| | 44 | | 72-120 | 39.9 | 35.8 | 24.3 | 60.1 | 1.04 | 23 |
| 14 | 45 | Upland | 0-32 | 37.9 | 23.6 | 38.5 | 62.1 | 0.99 | 28 |
| | 46 | | 32-64 | 38.1 | 29.0 | 32.9 | 61.9 | 0.99 | 27 |

to be continued

Table II-4 The results of physical Analysis (3)

| | | | | | | | | | |
|----|-----|---------|--------|------|------|------|------|------|----|
| | 47 | | 0-12 | 40.9 | 35.2 | 23.9 | 59.1 | 1.06 | 15 |
| 15 | 48 | Lowland | 12-30 | 41.9 | 44.4 | 13.7 | 58.1 | 1.09 | 13 |
| | 49 | | 39-52 | 39.5 | 39.2 | 21.3 | 60.5 | 1.03 | 25 |
| | 50 | | 0-21 | 42.4 | 23.0 | 34.6 | 57.6 | 1.10 | 22 |
| 16 | 51 | Upland | 21-40 | 43.4 | 27.0 | 29.6 | 56.6 | 1.13 | 22 |
| | 52 | | 40-55 | 45.5 | 23.6 | 30.9 | 54.5 | 1.18 | 22 |
| | 53 | | 55-81 | 40.5 | 27.8 | 31.7 | 59.5 | 1.05 | 24 |
| | 54 | | 0-10 | 44.4 | 39.4 | 16.2 | 55.6 | 1.16 | 11 |
| 17 | 55 | Lowland | 10-24 | 43.8 | 41.6 | 14.6 | 56.2 | 1.14 | 13 |
| | 56 | | 24-49 | 47.0 | 46.0 | 7.0 | 53.0 | 1.22 | 15 |
| | 57 | | 0-10 | 34.6 | 25.0 | 40.4 | 65.4 | 0.90 | 24 |
| 18 | 58 | Lowland | 10-20 | 38.6 | 28.8 | 32.6 | 61.4 | 1.00 | 25 |
| | 59 | | 20-77 | 47.0 | 28.2 | 24.8 | 53.0 | 1.22 | 30 |
| | 99 | | 0-12 | 36.8 | 23.8 | 39.4 | 63.2 | 0.96 | 15 |
| 34 | 100 | Upland | 12-37 | 35.3 | 21.4 | 43.3 | 64.7 | 0.92 | 18 |
| | 101 | | 37-63 | 42.8 | 20.6 | 36.6 | 57.2 | 1.11 | 23 |
| | 102 | | 63-94 | 39.7 | 28.4 | 31.9 | 60.3 | 1.03 | 27 |
| | 103 | | 94- | 45.6 | 29.0 | 25.4 | 54.4 | 1.19 | 28 |
| | 127 | | 0-19 | 44.3 | 16.6 | 39.1 | 55.7 | 1.15 | 22 |
| 42 | 128 | Upland | 19-40 | 43.8 | 16.4 | 39.8 | 56.2 | 1.14 | 24 |
| | 129 | | 40-63 | 40.2 | 16.8 | 43.0 | 59.8 | 1.04 | 25 |
| | 130 | | 63-105 | 47.8 | 26.2 | 26.0 | 52.2 | 1.24 | 25 |
| | 131 | | 0-9 | 34.7 | 26.8 | 38.5 | 65.3 | 0.90 | 18 |
| 43 | 132 | Upland | 9-24 | 37.6 | 23.8 | 38.6 | 62.4 | 0.98 | 25 |
| | 133 | | 24-51 | 37.7 | 25.6 | 36.7 | 62.3 | 0.98 | 23 |
| | 134 | | 51-93 | 39.2 | 30.2 | 30.6 | 60.8 | 1.02 | 22 |
| | 138 | | 0-20 | 36.7 | 22.4 | 40.9 | 63.3 | 0.95 | 17 |
| 45 | 139 | Upland | 20-46 | 47.9 | 22.2 | 29.9 | 52.1 | 1.25 | 21 |
| | 140 | | 46- | 43.5 | 24.0 | 32.5 | 56.5 | 1.13 | 24 |

Table II-5 Average Values of Physical Analysis on the
Soils Classified into Lowland and Upland .

| | <u>Lowland soils</u> | | <u>Upland soils</u> | |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------|-----------------|---------------------|-----------------|
| | <u>Surface soil</u> | <u>Sub soil</u> | <u>Surface soil</u> | <u>Sub soil</u> |
| Solid ratio (%) | 42.4 | 48.2 | 38.8 | 42.5 |
| Total porosity(%) | 57.6 | 51.8 | 61.2 | 57.5 |
| Bulk density (g/cc) | 1.10 | 1.25 | 1.01 | 1.11 |
| Soil hardness (Reading figure) | 17 | 19 | 20 | 22 |

Table 11-6 THE DEFINITIONS OF THE LAND SUITABILITY SUBCLASSES IDENTIFIED FOR PADDY RICE IN THE AREA

| Class | Sub-class | Land feature | Soil depth | Soil texture | Drainage | Permeability in subsoil | Water holding capacity in subsoil | Main limitation |
|---------------------------------------|-----------|---|------------|-----------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------------------|---|
| S2 Moderately suitable | S2f | Level | Deep | Clayey to loamy | Poorly to very poorly | Slowly | High | Excessive flooding, moderately severe soil acidity |
| | S2a | Level | Deep | Clayey to loamy | Poorly to very poorly | Slowly | High | Very strong acidity |
| | S2s | Level | Deep | Clayey to loamy | Poorly to very poorly | Slowly | High | Low fertility, very strong acidity |
| S3 Marginally suitable | S3a | Level | Deep | Clayey or loamy | Poorly to very poorly | Slowly | High | Extreme acidity |
| | S3s | Level to nearly level | Deep | - | Poorly to very poorly | Moderately | - | Poor workability, low fertility very strong acidity |
| CS2 Conditionally moderate suitable | CS2a | - | - | - | - | - | - | Deep, prolonged flooding, permanent inundation |
| | CS2x | Tidal swamps | - | - | - | - | - | Salinity |
| CS3 Conditionally marginally suitable | CS3s | - | Deep | - | Poorly | - | - | Poor workability, very strong acidity, low fertility |
| | N1s | Undulating terrain | Deep | Sandy | Excessively drainage | - | - | Unfavourable sand texture, low organic matter content, low water holding capacity |
| N1 Unsuitable | N1f | Undulating rolling hills or mountainous | - | - | - | - | - | Unfavourable topography |

Table 11-7 THE DEFINITIONS OF THE LAND SUITABILITY SUBCLASSES IDENTIFIED FOR UPLAND CROPS IN THE AREA (1)

| Class | Sub-class | Land feature | Soil depth | Soil texture | Drainage | Permeability in subsoil | Water holding capacity in subsoil | Main limitation |
|--|-----------|------------------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------------------|---|
| S2 Moderately suitable | S2f | Levee and river channels | Deep | Loamy and clayey | Moderately well to somewhat poorly | Moderate | Moderate to high | Flash flooding |
| | S2s | Undulating to rolling | Deep to moderately deep | Clayey or loamy | Well | Moderate | Moderate | Stoniness, moderately poor soil workability, slight susceptibility to erosion |
| | S2e | Predominantly rolling | Deep to moderately deep | Clayey or loamy | Well | Moderate | Moderate | Moderate susceptibility to erosion, moderately poor workability |
| S3 Marginally suitable | S3d | Level or nearly level | Deep | Clayey or loamy | Poorly to somewhat poorly | Moderate to slowly | - | Impeded drainage, poor workability |
| | S3s | Undulating to hilly | Shallow, moderately deep, deep | Loamy or clayey | Well to excessively | Moderately to slowly | Moderate to low | Shallowness, stoniness |
| | S3e | Hilly or mountainous terrain | Shallow to deep | - | Well to excessively | - | - | Very severe susceptibility to erosion, stoniness |
| CS2 Conditionally moderately suitable | CS2s | - | - | - | - | - | - | Wetness, poor workability, unfavourable texture |
| | CS2a | - | - | - | - | - | - | Wetness, moderately severe soil acidity |
| CS3 Conditionally marginally suitable | CS3a | - | - | - | - | - | - | Wetness, severe soil acidity |

Table 11-7 THE DEFINITIONS OF THE LAND SUITABILITY SUBCLASSES IDENTIFIED FOR UPLAND CROPS IN THE AREA (2) continued

| Class | Sub-class | Land feature | Soil depth | Soil texture | Drainage | Permeability in subsoil | Water holding capacity in subsoil | Main Limitation |
|-----------------------|-----------|---------------------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------------------|--|
| NI Unsuitable land | N1f | Level | Deep | Clayey to loamy | Very poorly | - | - | Flooding |
| | N1s | Undulating, rolling and hilly terrain | Deep to moderately deep | Gravelly, stony and sandy | Well to excessively | - | Low or high | High gravel and stone content, unfavourable sand content |
| | N1e | Hilly terrain | Shallow to deep | - | Well to excessively | - | - | Very severe susceptibility to erosion |

Table II - 8 ACREAGE AND ITS PROPORTIONAL EXTENT OF EACH
SUITABLE CLASS FOR PADDY (WETLAND) RICE.

| Sub class | Belitang Extension | | Tulang Bawang | | Lempuing | | Lower Komering River Basin | |
|------------------------|--------------------|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|
| | Acreege (ha) | proportion (%) | Acreege (ha) | Proportion (%) | Acreege (ha) | proportion (%) | Acreege (ha) | proportion (%) |
| S1 | 10,400 | 15.2 | 1,300 | 1.3 | 3,200 | 17.1 | 17,800 | 16.2 |
| S1/S2a | - | - | 6,200 | 6.4 | - | - | 2,300 | 2.1 |
| S1/S2a/N1s | 3,900 | 5.7 | - | - | - | - | 25,900 | 23.6 |
| S1/S2s/N1s | 10,500 | 15.3 | - | - | 12,400 | 66.3 | - | - |
| S1/S2a+f/ CS3s | 800 | 1.2 | 13,100 | 13.5 | - | - | 15,100 | 13.7 |
| S1/S2a+f/ CS2a/CS3s | - | - | - | - | 3,100 | 16.6 | - | - |
| S2a + s | 39,800 | 58.0 | - | - | - | - | 14,900 | 13.5 |
| S2a + f | - | - | 33,700 | 34.8 | - | - | - | - |
| S2s/S3a | 3,000 | 4.4 | - | - | - | - | 21,700 | 19.8 |
| S3s/CS2a/ CS3s | - | - | - | - | - | - | 5,000 | 4.5 |
| N1t | 200 | 0.3 | 42,600 | 44.0 | - | - | 7,300 | 6.6 |
| T O T A L | 68,600 | 100 | 96,900 | 100 | 18,700 | 100 | 110,000 | 100 |

Table II - 9 ACREAGE AND ITS PROPORTIONAL EXTENT OF EACH
SUITABLE CLASS FOR UPLAND CROPS.

| Sub class | Belitang | Extension | Tulang | Bawang | Lempuing | | Lower Komering | |
|-----------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|
| | Acreege (ha) | proportion (%) | Acreege (ha) | Proportion (%) | Acreege (ha) | proportion (%) | Acreege (ha) | proportion (%) |
| S1/CS2a+s | 17,700 | 25.7 | - | - | - | - | 22,100 | 20.1 |
| S2s | 11,700 | 17.1 | 75,300 | 77.7 | - | - | 5,700 | 5.2 |
| S2f/CS1 | 5,400 | 7.9 | - | - | - | - | 7,300 | 6.6 |
| S2e/S2s | 16,300 | 23.7 | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| S3a/CS2s | - | - | 2,500 | 2.6 | - | - | 28,000 | 25.5 |
| CS2s | 2,600 | 3.8 | - | - | 5,600 | 29.9 | 600 | 0.5 |
| CS2a+s | - | - | 19,100 | 19.7 | 2,900 | 15.5 | - | - |
| CS2a/CS2s | - | - | - | - | - | - | 32,600 | 29.6 |
| CS2s/CS3a | 2,100 | 3.1 | - | - | - | - | 13,700 | 12.5 |
| CS2s/N1s | 12,800 | 18.7 | - | - | 10,200 | 51.6 | - | - |
| T O T A L | 68,600 | 100 | 96,900 | 100 | 18,700 | 100 | 110,000 | 100 |

Table II-10 SOIL CLASSIFICATION

| Soil Mapping Units | Slope % | Description* | FAO/UNESCO Units/ Soil Map of the World |
|--------------------|-----------|---|---|
| I. ALLUVIAL SOILS | < 2 | Hydromorphic Alluvial Soils of the Coastal Plains. Marine Clay Deposits | Gleyic Solonchaks & Eutric Fluvisols |
| | < 2 | Hydromorphic Soils of the Present River Banks - Recent Alluvium | Dystric Fluvisols & Dystric Gleysols |
| | 2 or less | Brown Alluvial Soils of Hydromorphic Alluvium | Eutric Gleysol & Eutric Cambisols |
| | 2 or less | Association of Brown Alluvial and Hydromorphic Alluvial Soils - Recent Alluvium | Eutric Gleysols & Eutric Cambisols |
| | 2 or less | Association of Greyish Brown Alluvial and Hydromorphic Soils of the Present River Banks Recent Alluvium | Dystric Fluvisols and Dystric Gleysols |
| | < 2 | Association of Yellowish Brown Alluvial Soils of the Present River Banks and Hydromorphic Soils Recent Alluvium | Eutric Fluvisols, Dystric Fluvisols & Dystric Gleysols |
| | < 2 | Hydromorphic Alluvial Soils, Humic Gley Soils and Organic Soils Developed from River Alluvium | Dystric & Thionic Fluvisols, Dystric Gleysols & Dystric Histosols |
| | < 2 | Complex of Hydromorphic Alluvial Soils, Humic Gley Soils and Low Humic Gley Soils - Recent Alluvium | Thionic & Dystric Fluvisols, Dystric Gleysols & Humic Gleysols |
| | < 2 | Humic Gley Soils of the Lebak Dalam - Recent Alluvium | Thionic & Dystric Fluvisols & Humic Gleysols |
| | 2 or less | Humic Gley and Organic Soils - Recent Alluvium | Thionic & Dystric Fluvisols & Humic Gleysols |
| II. GLEY SOILS | 1 - 2 | Grey Hydromorphic Soils Semi Recent Alluvium | Gleyic Acrisols |

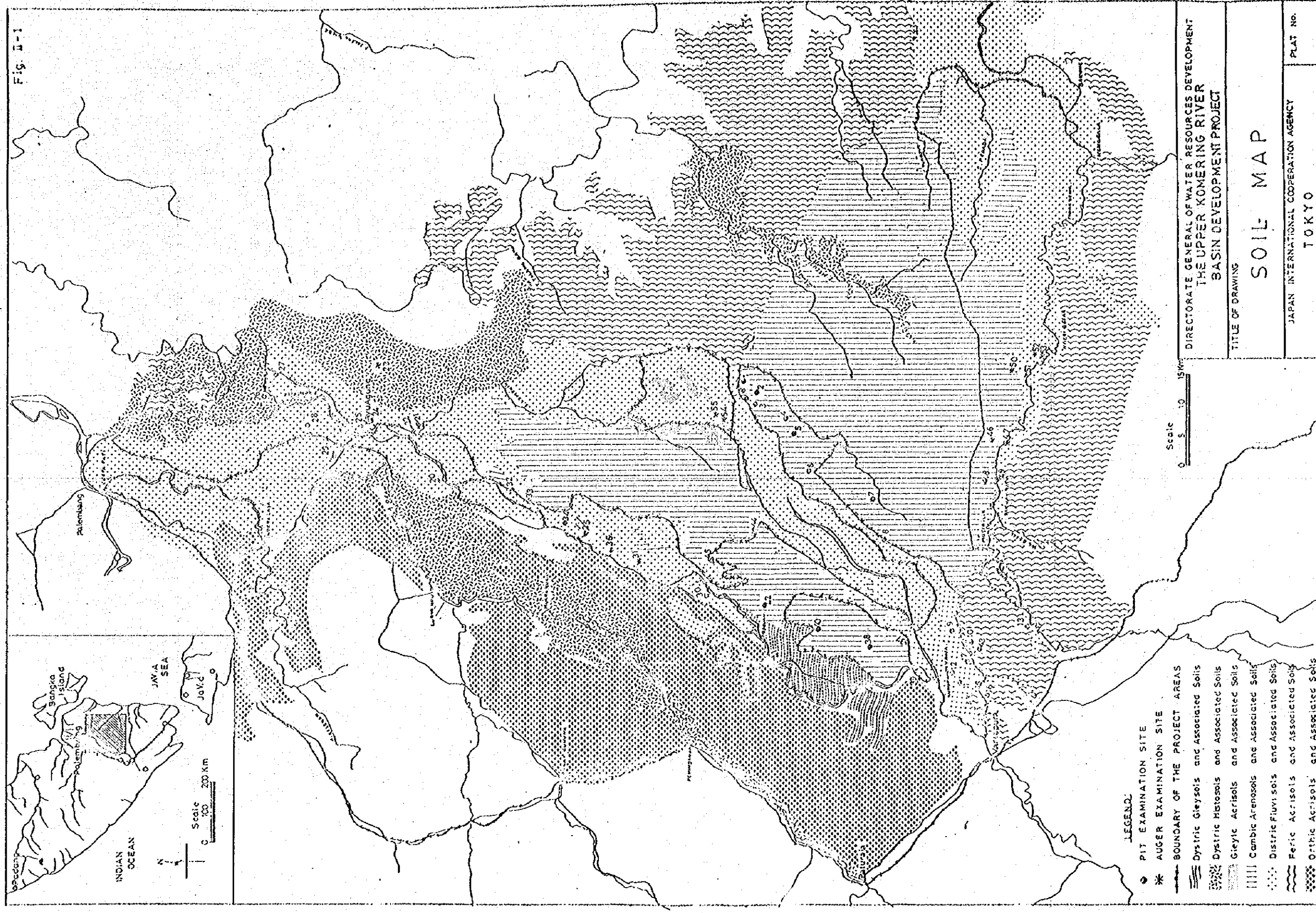
*Refers to Soil Sub-Group described in Sistim Klasifikasi Tanah di Balai Penyelidikan Tanah, M. Soeprahardjo, Bogor 1961

| Soil Mapping Units | Slope % | Description* | FAO/UNESCO Units/ Soil Map of the World |
|--------------------|-----------|---|--|
| III. REGOSOLS | 2-4 | Deep, Light Grey Regosols - Aeolian Sand | Dystric Regosols |
| | 2 or less | Grey Regosols, Grey Hydromorphic Soils and Low Humic Gley Soils Semi Recent Alluvium | Dystric Regosols, Dystric Fluvisols, Dystric Gleysols & Gleyic Acrisols |
| | 4 | Brown Regosols and Gray Hydromorphic Soils Residium from Sandy Tuffs and Semi Recent Alluvium | Eutric Combisols Gleyic Acrisols |
| IV. RENDZINAS | 8-30 | Very Shallow, Rendzina Soils of the Rolling to Hilly Area - Residium from Limes tones | Rendzinas |
| V. ANDOSOL | 16-30 | Dark Brown Andosols of Mountain Lands unconsolidated Volcanic Material | Ochroic Andosols |
| VI. LATOSOL | 8 - 30 | Brown Latosol Developed from inter- mediate Tuff | Humic Acrisols |
| | 16-30 | Deep Brown Latosols Developed and Eroded Phase of the some igneous Rocks | Humic Acrisols |
| | 10-16 | Reddish Brown Latosols of variable depth from Acid and intermediate Tuffs and Igneous Rocks | Dystric Nitosols |
| | 8-30 | Reddish Brown Latosols of Variable Depth from Acid Tuffs and Igneous Rocks | Dystric Nitosols |
| | 8-30 | Reddish Brown Latosols of Variable Depth from Intermediate Tuff | Orthic Acrisols |
| | 10-30 | Reddish Brown Latosols Developed from Igneous Rock | Dystric Nitosols |

| Soil Mapping Units | Slope % | Description* | |
|---------------------|---------|--|------------------------------------|
| | 8-30 | Reddish Brown Latosols and Yellowish Red of Variable Depth Developed from Intermediate Tuffs | Dystric & Humic Nitosols |
| | 8-30 | Moderate deep to deep, Reddish Brown Latosols and Yellowish Brown Podzolic Soils | Orthic & Ferric Acrisol |
| VII. PODZOLIC SOILS | 1-8 | Moderately Deep to Deep, Yellowish Brown and Brown Podzolic Soils Developed from Acid Sandstones | Ferric & Humic Acrisols |
| | 2-16 | Deep Yellowish Brown Podzolic Soils and Moderately Deep Yellowish Red Podzolic Soils Developed from Acid Tuffs | Ferric, Orthic & Plinthic Acrisols |
| | 1-8 | Yellowish Brown Podzolic Soils and Grey Hydromorphic Soil Developed from Acid Sandstone and Semi Recent Alluvium | Ferric Acrisols & Gleyic Acrisols |
| | 1-8 | Moderately Deep to Deep Yellowish Brown and Yellowish Red Podzolic Soils Developed from sandy Tuffs | Ferric & Orthic Acrisols |
| | 1-8 | Moderately Deep to Deep, Yellowish Brown and Yellowish Red Podzolic soils Developed from Acid Sandstone | Ferric & Orthic Acrisols |
| | 2-16 | Moderately Deep, Yellowish Brown and Yellowish Red Podzolic Soils Developed from Acid Sandstones | Ferric & Orthic Acrisols |
| | 2-16 | Moderately Deep to Deep, Yellowish Brown and Yellowish Red Podzolic Soils formed from Acid Claystone. | Ferric, Orthic Plinthit Acrisols |

| Soil Mapping Units | Slope % | Description | FAO/UNESCO Units/ Soil Map of the World |
|--------------------|---------|---|--|
| | 8-30 | Moderately Deep, Yellowish Brown and Yellowish Red Podzolic Soil Developed from Acid Sandstone | Ferric & Orthic Acrisols |
| | 1-8 | Deep Brown Podzolic Soil and Brown Regosols formed from Acid Tufts; | Humic Acrisol & Humic Andozols |
| | 16+ | Brown Regosols and Eroded Phase of the Some Developed from Acid Plutonic Rocks | Humic & Vitric Andozols |
| | 8-16 | Moderately Deep to Deep, Yellowish Brown and Yellowish Red Podzolic Soils Developed from Clay sediments | Ferric & Orthic Acrisols |
| | 2-18 | Moderately Deep to Deep, Yellowish Brown Reddish Brown Podzolic Soils Developed from Sandy Tufts | Orthic & Humic Acrisols |

Fig. II-1



LEGEND:

- PIT EXAMINATION SITE
- * AUGER EXAMINATION SITE
- BOUNDARY OF THE PROJECT AREAS
- ▨ Dystric Gleysols and Associated Soils
- ▩ Dystric Histosols and Associated Soils
- ▧ Gleyic Acrisols and Associated Soils
- ▦ Cambic Arenosols and Associated Soils
- ▤ Distric Fluvisols and Associated Soils
- ▣ Ferric Acrisols and Associated Soils
- ▢ Orthic Acrisols and Associated Soils

Scale 0 5 10 15 Km

DIRECTORATE GENERAL OF WATER RESOURCES DEVELOPMENT
 THE UPPER KOMERING RIVER
 BASIN DEVELOPMENT PROJECT

TITLE OF DRAWING

SOIL MAP

JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY
 TOKYO

PLAT NO.

3.1 PRESENT CONDITION3.1.1 General1) Population

The population of Indonesia was estimated at about 141 million corresponding to 74 persons/km² in 1978 according to the Central Bureau of Statistics. The following Tables III-1 and III-2 shows the population of Indonesia, South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces as well as Kabupafens OKU and North Lampung where the Project area is situated, in recent six (6) years.

Table III-1 Population from 1973 to 1978

Unit : 1,000

| | 1 9 7 3 | 1 9 7 4 | 1 9 7 5 | 1 9 7 6 | 1 9 7 7 | 1 9 7 8 |
|--------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| Indonesia | 126,088 | 129,083 | 132,110 | 135,190 | 138,342 | 141,579 |
| South Sumatra Pro. | 3,688 | 3,795 | 3,905 | 4,018 | 4,135 | 4,257 |
| Lampung Pro. | 2,949 | 3,163 | 3,308 | 3,646 | 3,707 | 3,990 |
| Kab. OKU | 560 | 572 | 599 | 622 | 635 | 671 |
| Kab. North Lampung | 497 | 567 | 592 | 644 | 673 | 714 |

Source: Central Bureau of Statistics, 1971-1981
Kantor Sensus & Statistik, Lampung 1977, 1978
Kantor Sensus & Statistik, Palembang 1977, 1978

Table III-2 Population Density and Growth Rate

| | Area (km ²) | Density (Person/km ²) | Growth Rate (%) |
|---------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------------|--------------------|
| Indonesia | 1,904,569 | 74 | 2.34 |
| South Sumatra Prov. | 103,688 | 41 | 2.93 |
| Lampung Prov. | 33,307 | 119 | 6.23 |
| Kab. OKU | 11,133 | 62 | 3.68 |
| Kab. North Lampung | 19,368 | 37 | 7.51 |

Source: Central Bureau of Statistics, 1971-1981
Kantor Sensus & Statistik, Palembang & OKU, 1978
Kantor Sensus & Statistik, Lampung & North Lampung, 1978

As seen in above table, the population growth rate in the outer islands has been increased rapidly, particularly in Lampung Province as compared with the national growth rate. The transmigration from the densely populated islands, Java and Bali, to the Lampung area and OKU Kabupaten area have been remarkable.

With respect to the Economically Active Population, about 70% of South Sumatra Province and about 80% of Lampung Province of the working population are now engaged in agriculture sector, followed by service sectors such as trade, restaurant and hotel and community services as shown in Table III-3. In particular, the rate of agricultural sector is relatively higher than that of the whole Indonesia, and one of the particular characteristics in South Sumatra province are comparatively high in mining sector.

Table III-3 Economically Active Population (1978)

| Sector | Indonesia | | South Sumatra | | Lampung | |
|------------------------------------|---------------|--------------|---------------|--------------|---------------|--------------|
| | Person (1000) | % | Person (1000) | % | Person (1000) | % |
| Agriculture | 35,259 | 66.0 | 1,127 | 69.3 | 1,038 | 81.0 |
| Mining | 44 | - | 35 | 2.2 | 1 | - |
| Manufacturing | 3,560 | 6.7 | 56 | 3.4 | 16 | 1.3 |
| Electricity, Gas & Water | 34 | - | 1 | - | 1 | - |
| Construction | 1,098 | 2.1 | 31 | 1.9 | 12 | 0.9 |
| Trade, Restaurant & Hotels | 6,253 | 11.7 | 128 | 7.9 | 69 | 5.2 |
| Transport, Storage & Communication | 1,112 | 2.1 | 40 | 2.5 | 14 | 1.1 |
| Finance and Insurance | 74 | 0.2 | 3 | 0.2 | 1 | - |
| Community Service | 5,157 | 9.6 | 121 | 7.4 | 83 | 6.4 |
| Others | 853 | 1.6 | 84 | 5.2 | 53 | 4.1 |
| <u>Total</u> | <u>53,444</u> | <u>100.0</u> | <u>1,626</u> | <u>100.0</u> | <u>1,287</u> | <u>100.0</u> |

Data Source: 1) Central Bureau of Statistic, Indonesia
 2) Kantor Sensus & Statistik, Palembang
 3) Depnaker Propinsi Lampung

ii) Gross Regional Products

Table III-4 shows the Gross Regional Products in both South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces comparing with GGP of the whole Indonesia in 1977. The primary sectors of agriculture and mining occupied about 37% and about 57% of the total gross regional products in South Sumatra Province and Lampung Province respectively, while those of the whole Indonesia showed about 50%.

Gross regional products in both South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces were Rp.1,157 million and Rp.344 million respectively, which corresponded to Rp.280,000 and Rp.93,000 per capita respectively. Such high gross regional products in South Sumatra Province was distinctly attributable to the products from the mining sector.

Table III-4 Gross Regional Product of South Sumatra and Lampung Province in 1977

| Item | Indonesia | | South Sumatra Prov. | | Lampung Prov. ^{/1} | |
|--|---------------------------------|--------------|---------------------------------|--------------|---------------------------------|--------------|
| | Amount (Rp.10 ⁹) | % | Amount (Rp.10 ⁹) | % | Amount (Rp.10 ⁹) | % |
| Agriculture, Forestry and Fishery | 5,968 | 31.3 | 201.4 | 17.4 | 195.0 | 56.7 |
| i) Farm food crops | 3,549 | 18.6 | 69.7 | 6.0 | 86.1 | 25.0 |
| ii) Non-farm food crops | 777 | 4.1 | 89.3 | 7.7 | * | - |
| iii) Estate crops | 372 | 2.0 | 0.7 | 0.1 | 72.2 | 21.0 |
| iv) Livestock | 412 | 2.2 | 15.1 | 1.3 | 24.8 | 7.2 |
| v) Forestry | 602 | 3.2 | 11.2 | 1.0 | 4.8 | 1.4 |
| vi) Fishery | 256 | 1.3 | 15.4 | 1.3 | 7.2 | 2.1 |
| Mining | 3,694 | 19.4 | 227.3 | 19.6 | 0 | 0 |
| Manufacturing | 1,810 | 9.5 | 175.9 | 15.2 | 25.1 | 7.3 |
| Electric, Gas and Water Supply | 122 | 0.6 | 2.6 | 0.2 | 0.4 | 0.1 |
| Construction | 912 | 4.8 | 16.6 | 1.4 | 3.4 | 1.0 |
| Commerce | 3,066 | 16.1 | 408.8 | 35.3 | 57.4 | 16.7 |
| Trans. and Information | 827 | 4.3 | 44.6 | 3.9 | 14.1 | 4.1 |
| Finance | 263 | 1.4 | 8.0 | 0.7 | 2.7 | 0.8 |
| Immovable property | 371 | 1.9 | 6.8 | 0.6 | 23.4 | 6.5 |
| Governmental Service | 1,397 | 7.3 | 41.2 | 3.6 | 15.8 | 4.6 |
| Other Service | 617 | 3.2 | 23.8 | 2.1 | 7.6 | 2.2 |
| Total | 19,047 | 100.0 | 1,157.0 | 100.0 | 344.0 | 100.0 |
| Per capita G.R.P. (Rp10 ³) | 137.3 | | 279.8 | | 92.8 | |

Data Source: 1) Central Bureau of Statistic, Indonesia, 1977

2) Dalam Angka, Lampung, 1976

3) Dalam Angka, South Sumatra, 1977

* No data available.

^{/1} Because of no data obtained, the figures in 1977 was tentatively estimated based on GRP 1976 applying an increase rate of GDP from 1976 to 1977 in the whole Indonesia.

III) Rice Demand and Supply

Production of paddy and supply of rice in both South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces in the past nine (9) years are tabulated in Table III-5. The production of paddy in Lampung Province has been remarkably increased, namely, 7.82% per annum on an average, while that in South Sumatra Province has shown 3.06% per annum. Although the rate of production increase in Lampung Province is higher than that of the demand, more than 70,000 tons of rice of shortage occurred in 1978 in both Lampung and South Sumatra Provinces.

Table III-5 Rice Demand and Supply in South Sumatra and Lampung Province

| | South Sumatra Province | | | | Lampung Province | | | |
|------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------|
| | Paddy Production (tons) | Rice Supply (tons) | Rice Demand (tons) | Balance (tons) | Paddy Production (tons) | Rice Supply (tons) | Rice Demand (tons) | Balance (tons) |
| 1970 | 549,800 | 376,180 | 427,300 | - 51,120 | 309,900 | 210,110 | 320,775 | -110,662 |
| 1971 | 582,920 | 398,840 | 444,710 | - 45,870 | 364,240 | 246,950 | 333,083 | - 86,131 |
| 1972 | 490,030 | 335,280 | 457,960 | -122,680 | 374,020 | 253,590 | 341,793 | - 88,205 |
| 1973 | 550,920 | 376,940 | 471,380 | - 94,440 | 391,650 | 265,540 | 353,943 | - 88,407 |
| 1974 | 622,630 | 426,010 | 485,070 | - 59,060 | 395,440 | 268,110 | 379,560 | -111,453 |
| 1975 | 672,490 | 460,120 | 510,860 | - 50,740 | 456,940 | 309,810 | 397,060 | - 87,253 |
| 1976 | 613,750 | 419,930 | 525,670 | -105,740 | 462,500 | 313,570 | 437,527 | -123,956 |
| 1977 | 625,020 | 427,650 | 540,990 | -113,340 | 534,730 | 362,540 | 444,878 | - 82,334 |
| 1978 | 699,640 | 478,700 | 556,900 | - 78,200 | 565,910 | 383,690 | 458,457 | - 74,767 |
| <u>Increase Rate %</u> | <u>3.06</u> | | <u>3.37</u> | | <u>7.82</u> | | <u>4.60</u> | |
| Per-capita (kg) | | 112 | 131 | | | 96 | 120 | |

Source: Census & Statistics Offices in South Sumatra and Agricultural Office in Lampung Provinces in 1978

3.1.2 Present Land Use

The present land use in the Project area is classified by the data obtained from three Kabupaten Offices, OKU, OKI and North Lampung. Table III-6 shows the present land use in the Project area in each Kecamatan basis as of 1977 and 1978.

1) Belitang Area

The Belitang area has been much developed for agriculture in the South Sumatra Province. Total paddy land cultivated in the Belitang area was about 44,000 ha, 12.1% of total land of the area, which correspond to about 79% of total paddy land in Kabupaten OKU. About 20,000 ha out of the total paddy lands are equipped with the perennial irrigation system and the remainings are still rain-fed conditions.

About 37,000 ha of upland in the Belitang area occupying about 35% of the total upland in OKU, are mainly cultivated with upland paddy, maize, cassava, peanuts, soybeans, etc. under the rain-fed conditions. As the perennial cash crops, coffee, fruits and rubber are planted in the levee land of the Komering river and the hilly land.

The grass land (alang-alang), one of the potential cultivable lands, occupies about 12% of the gross area and are still non-productive. Forest lands are mainly covered by secondary forests, which occupy about 56% of the gross area. Shifting cultivation is commonly practiced in the forest area.

ii) Tulangbawang Area

Table III-6 shows the land use pictures in three Kecamatan located along the Tulangbawang river. Only 0.4% of paddy land and 1.8% of upland crop farm land are cultivated in three Kecamatan. The areas cultivated with paddy in the left bank of the Tulangbawang area (area within the Project area) are negligible small. Estate crops, coffee, pepper, fruits, etc. are mostly in the levee land of the Tulangbawang river and some elevated lands.

Virtually, the most of the Tulangbawang area is still covered with primary and secondary forests, which correspond to about 75% of the total land. Recently, about 2,500 families of transmigrants have been settled by the Government program in

the eastern part of area which will be extended to receive about 4,500 families by the end of 1979, but their farming is still practiced under rainfed conditions.

11) Lempuing Area

The Lempuing area has been rapidly developed for settlement of the transmigrants from the densely populated Islands recently. Because of rather flatness of the area, the substantial areas have been cultivated with upland crops due to no source irrigation water by gravity is made so far available. Upland paddy, maize, cassava, peanuts etc. are predominantly cultivated in the area.

Table III-6 Present Land Use

Unit : ha

| <u>Belitang Area</u> | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|----------------|----------------|
| <u>Kec. Concerned</u> | <u>Sawah</u> | <u>Upland</u> | <u>Yard</u> | <u>Estate</u> | <u>Alang- Alang</u> | <u>Forest^{/1}</u> | <u>Others</u> | <u>Total</u> |
| Martapura | 1,720 | 12,050 | 530 | 2,610 | 11,070 | 27,710 | 10 | 55,700 |
| Buay Madang | 15,510 | 13,190 | 3,200 | 560 | 9,500 | 68,910 | 2,470 | 113,340 |
| Belitang | 4,390 | 4,200 | 3,900 | 100 | 11,950 | 15,700 | 1,250 | 41,490 |
| Cempaka | 20,560 | 4,350 | 2,660 | 12,280 | 0 | 70,620 | 100 | 110,570 |
| Bahuga/Lampung | 1,610 | 3,110 | 2,040 | 760 | 10,960 | 19,220 | 1,710 | 39,410 |
| Total | 43,790 | 36,900 | 12,330 | 16,310 | 43,480 | 202,160 | 5,540 | 360,510 |
| Proportion (%) | 12.1 | 10.2 | 3.4 | 4.5 | 12.1 | 56.1 | 1.5 | 100 |
| Kab. OKU | 55,300 | 104,140 | 15,070 | 72,750 | 77,190 | 811,490 | 16,790 | 1,152,730 |
| <u>Lempuing Area</u> | | | | | | | | |
| Padamaran | 1,690 | 330 | 520 | 930 | 0 | 108,470 | 2,420 | 114,630 |
| Proportion (%) | 1.7 | 0.3 | 0.5 | 1.0 | 0 | 94.6 | 2.1 | 100 |
| Kab. OKI | 68,390 | 13,920 | 7,590 | 44,290 | 10,840 | 2011,420 | 22,960 | 2,179,410 |
| <u>Tulang Bawang Area</u> | | | | | | | | |
| Pakuan Ratu | 80 | 3,380 | 530 | 320 | 7,800 | 164,530 | 1,700 | 178,340 |
| Menggala | 970 | 1,430 | 1,000 | 3,610 | 2,900 | 200,260 | 29,710 | 239,880 |
| T.B. Tengah | 1,320 | 4,720 | 1,420 | 350 | 0 | 33,950 | 71,240 | 113,000 |
| Total | 2,370 | 9,530 | 2,950 | 4,280 | 10,700 | 398,740 | 102,650 | 531,220 |
| Proportion (%) | 0.4 | 1.8 | 0.6 | 0.8 | 2.0 | 75.1 | 19.3 | 100 |
| Kab. N. Lampung | 20,280 | 82,060 | 9,030 | 43,450 | 45,350 | 1,104,470 | 251,020 | 1,555,660 |

Data Source: 1) Sub-department of Land Use, South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces, 1973, 1977
2) Kab. OKU and North Lampung Agricultural Office, 1978

^{/1} : Including shifting culture land for upland crops

3.1.3 Present Cropping Pattern

Present cropping pattern prevailing in the proposed development area is shown in Fig. III-1, III-2 and III-3 according to the data obtained from the Agricultural offices in both Kabupatens OKU and North Lampung and Irrigation Office in Belitang.

Type I pattern is predominant in the flat lowland in the Belitang area except for the Belitang proper area of about 20,000 ha. Rainfed paddy is planted from the onset of rainy season, normally middle of October. The planting period ranges about three months depending on the rainfall pattern which varies from year to year. The harvesting paddy lasts about three (3) months from March to May. Dry season paddy is practiced after the harvesting of rainy season paddy but very limited at where stream flow for irrigation is made available. Upland paddy is planted also during the rainy season. Upland crops such as maize, peanuts, soybeans, cassava, etc. are planted from the end of rainy season in general and harvested from August to September depending on the variety of crops. Land holding of farmer in the area is rather small at about 1.0 ha per household.

Type II pattern mostly prevails in rather undulated lands and recently transmigrated lands in the Belitang and the Lampung areas. Out of 1.75 ha of farm land for each transmigrant about 1.5 ha are planted with rainy season paddy, upland paddy and upland secondary crops in the rainfed conditions. The rainy season paddy (sawah) is basically cultivated as large as possible if water available in the lowland. About 0.25 ha is planted with perennial cash crops such as rubber coffee, clove and pepper.

Type III pattern is predominant in the newly settled transmigration area under the Government program and spontaneous in the Tulangbawang area. The farmer cultivate upland crops and some perennial tree crops at only 10 to 20% of the total lands provided by the Government. Large parts of the land are still covered by the forest or grass lands.

3.1.4 Present Farming Practices

The present farming practices in the Project area are still conventional resulting in rather low yield of crops. Rainfed cultivation prevails in all over the proposed development area.

Pembongkar, Bongkar Putih, Bongkar Utang, Lampung, etc. of paddy varieties are the prevailing traditional variety throughout the project areas, at present. I.R. varieties such as P.8-5, -8, -26, -28, -32, etc. have been introduced in the low land area in the recent years. Growing period of traditional variety is about 150 to 170 days and high yielding variety is about 115 to 135 days respectively. Fertilizer application in the project area is relatively low at present, ranging from 10 to 20 kg per hectare of area and 5 to 10 kg per hectare of triple super phosphate, a little amount of agro-chemical is used in the project area, spraying of about 1 time as the amount of 1 liters per hectare, as shown in Table III-7. In recent years the rainy season paddy has been suffered serious damages by insects as leaf hoppers, and rats in the entire project area.

Farming in the project area is comparatively labor intensive from the transplanting to the harvest though animal power such as buffaloes or cattle is used for land preparation. "Ani-ani" system is also the prevailing method of harvesting except for improved varieties.

Upland crops such as maize, soybeans, peanuts, sweet potatoes are cultivated either alternately or in rotating pattern so as to minimize yield decrease due to disease and insects. Weeding is commonly practiced by manual labor. Neither fertilizer nor chemicals is applied for the upland crops.

Perennial cash crops such as rubber, coffee, clove and orchard are mainly planted in either river levee lands or some elevated lands where natural soil characteristics and its drainability are favourable for the three crops. No fertilizer and chemicals are commonly used. The weeding is carried out manually.

Table III-7 Amounts of Farm Inputs at Present

| Description | Unit | Lowland Paddy | | Upland Paddy | Maize | Cassava | Soybean | Peanut | Rubber | Coffee |
|------------------------|---------|---------------|------------|--------------|-------|----------------------|---------|--------|-------------------|---------------------|
| | | Rainy Season | Dry Season | | | | | | | |
| Seed | (kg/ha) | 35 | 35 | 40 | 15 | 10,000 ^{/1} | 25 | 70 | 625 ^{/2} | 1,600 ^{/2} |
| Fertilizer | (kg/ha) | | | | | | | | | |
| Urea | | 20 | 10 | 10 | | | | | | |
| T.S.P. | | 10 | 5 | | | | | | | |
| Agro-chemical (lit/ha) | | | | | | | | | | |
| Insecticide | | | | | | | | | | |
| (DiazInon) | | 1 | 1 | 1 | | | | | | |

^{/1}: Unit; stalk

^{/2}: Unit; No. of seedling

Source: 1) Agricultural Office in Kab. OKU and North Lampung

2) Farm economy survey in each project area

3.1.5 Crop Yield and Production

Yield of paddy varies substantially with the variety of rice, quantity and time of irrigation water and density of farm inputs, ranging from 1.1 to 2.5 t/ha in the proposed agricultural development area. Under the BIMAS, the yield from the improved varieties ranges usually from 3.0 to 4.5 t/ha in the irrigated Belitang Proper area.

Yields of upland crops are also very substantially with the variety, soil fertility, rainfall distribution and density of farm inputs. Particularly in the hilly lands the crops often encounter with severe drought and lack of nutrient and fertility, resulting a considerable low yield. Table III-8 shows the present average crop yields and production for paddy and upland crops estimated according to the data obtained from the Agricultural Offices in Kab. OKU and Kab. North Lampung.

For reference, Table III-9 shows the paddy harvested area and production in Kab. OKU and North Lampung, for past 3 years, and Table III-10, III-11 and III-12 show the major crops production in Kab. OKU, OKI and North Lampung, for past 5 years.

3.1.6 Livestock

Various kinds of livestock are raised in the Project area. They are cattle, buffalo, goat, pig, chicken, duck and to a lesser extent, sheep, as shown in Table III-13. Table III-14 shows a number of livestock in Kabupaten OKU, and North Lampung in recent years.

Cattle and buffalo are playing an important role in the land preparation for farming and to some extent in the transportation purpose as well as in meat. The numbers of cattle and buffalo are about 55,000 ha heads corresponding to only about 0.4 head/ha of the cultivated lands in the Belitang area, which is insufficient to plow the land within the limited period of land preparation even though those numbers share more than 50% of the total numbers in Kabupaten OKU. In the Lempuing and Tulangbawang area, number of livestock, particularly cattle and buffalo is extremely few. Buffalo increased substantially at about 36% in the Belitang area in recent three years, while decreased in the North Lampung Kabupaten at about 25% in the same period.

The other livestock such as goat, pig, chicken and duck raised in the area are mainly for home consumption and to some extent in local marketing. Chicken and duck has increased remarkably in both the Kabupaten OKU and North Lampung in recent years.

Table III-15 shows the number of slaughter of livestock in the Belitang region and Tulangbawang region in 1977. The number of slaughter was extremely small particularly in cattle as compared with the present number of cattle. It seems that the certain numbers die of disease and some are sold to others.

3.1.7 Agricultural Support Services

Agricultural support services are one of the most important sectors for the agricultural development, in particular, rapid increase of crop production and subsequently increase of farm income as well as improvement of the farmers' living standard.

1) Agricultural extension services

According to the data and information obtained from both the Kabupaten OKU and North Lampung Agricultural Offices, one PPM (Extension Supervisor) in BPP (Rural Extension Center) commands at least 10 PPL (Field Extension Worker) and covers about 10 Wilud (Wilayah Unit Desa commanding 3 to 4 Desa) on an average. The area covered by one PPL varies substantially from the area to area ranging from about 660 ha to 12,500 ha of farm land in case of the Belitang region as shown in Table III-16. One PPL has to provide his service for the farmers as large as about 2,240 ha on an average, and give the guidance on improved farming techniques and knowledge to the farmers either directly or through the Kontak-tani who are selected from each Desa. One Kontak-tani covers approximately 100 farmers.

In view of such limited number of PPL, it is desired to equip with better communication facilities such as jeep, motor cycle etc. so as to enlarge his activities as large as possible. Further more the number of PPL is to be strengthened and increased so as to be able to give more intensive guidance to the farmers.

For reference, Fig. III-4 shows the extension organization in South Sumatra Province, at present.

II) Research Works

The agricultural research works in the South Sumatra Province are carried out within the centralized network activities under the direction of the Central Research Institute of Agriculture, Bogor (C.R.I.A.).

Two Branch Offices of C.R.I.A. at Purbolinggo in Lampung Province and at Lahat in South Sumatra Province are conducting application tests of high yielding and local varieties suitable, fertilizers test, test for control of pests and diseases, some upland crops tests, etc.

Tegineneng center, where is located in the near Tanjungkarang in the Lampung Province, has played one of the most important role on improvement of agriculture in Lampung area since 1972. The major works of this center is selection tests of suitable varieties for paddy and upland crops, application tests of fertilizer, control tests of pests and diseases, seed multiplication of paddy and upland crops, training for PPL and farmers, farm economy survey, etc. This center has 84 staff in total, under the close cooperation among Japanese and Indonesian engineers.

In South Sumatra Province, the main research work carried out by the provincial government is the field test on the trial plots. The main items of the tests carried out in the past few years were:

- 1) paddy and upland paddy variety test,
- 2) fertilizer test for paddy,
- 3) protection test for plant disease,
- 4) second crop variety test and fertilizer test, etc.

The test works under the detailed farming and measuring plan directed by C.R.I.A. are carried out mostly by the students of the Agricultural Faculty, Sriwidjaja University in Palembang, they are hired as seasonal workers, and these data are analysed by C.R.I.A.

III) Seed Multiplication and Distribution

One of the most important factors of the agricultural inputs for production increase is the introduction of improved seeds of crops. The Government of Indonesia has placed particular emphasis

on the improvement of rice since the beginning of BIMAS programme in 1964.

A seed center in the South Sumatra with 10 ha of paddy land is located at the Bellitang Project site in the Kabupaten OKU, which was established in 1969 (see Fig. III-5). Foundation seeds are supplied from C.R.I.A. to this seed center through the Agricultural Extension Service in the South Sumatra Province.

The paddy stock seeds produced at the Bellitang seed center are supplied to some seed growers whose list is shown in Table III-17 in the Kabupaten OKU, North Lampung, etc. In addition to above some uncertificated seed growers in each Kabupaten are also supplied the seeds from this seed center. The seed produced at seed growers farm are distributed to BUUD/KUD for the BIMAS farmers and directly to common farmers, as extension seed.

However, the amount of seed produced in these field are still limited, as shown in Table III-17. Further efforts are required for distributing the improved seeds smoothly in as wide area as possible.

iv) BIMAS and INMAS Credits

Since 1970, when BIMAS National was started in Indonesia, BIMAS credit has been issued by B.R.I. directly to farmers. Before that, farmers had to obtain loans and necessary requisites through the representatives of the farmers' group who had to travel to distant B.R.I. branch offices as well as the warehouses owned by fertilizer distributors. Under the new system, B.R.I. officers are either stationed at the villages or visit those places as a member of mobile bank.

There are two types of BIMAS credit system. One is the ordinary BIMAS (BIMAS Biasa) under which high yield local varieties are introduced. The other is called the new BIMAS (BIMAS Baru) under which improved new varieties such as PB-5, PB-8, IR-34, IR-36, IR-38, etc. requiring more fertilizer than the ordinary ones are introduced. Credit for BIMAS Program in 1979 was Rp.44,940 per ha for BIMAS Baru and Rp.25,940 per ha for BIMAS Biasa in South Sumatra Province.

The past records on this area served by the BIMAS program are given in Table III-18. The annual average of the area under the program is about 8,000 ha for rainy season paddy, and 1,600 ha for dry season paddy in Kabupaten OKU, about 3,600 ha for rainy season paddy and 500 ha for dry season paddy in Kabupaten North Lampung respectively. The area under BIMAS programs covers only 14% of that of Kabupaten OKU and only 10% of Kabupaten North Lampung respectively. These figures are very low in comparison with about 30% of that in the whole Indonesia, especially more than 50% in Java Island. The main reason for these small coverages are due to the fact that there is a few technical irrigation system in the area.

Table III-19 shows the records on total amount of credit provided for the farmers and its repayment in this area. The average are about 16,600 Rp./ha in Kabupaten OKU about 16,400 Rp./ha in Kabupaten North Lampung respectively. As seen in the Table, the repayment of the credit was relatively low, ranging between 39% and 83% in Kabupaten OKU and between 11% and 65% in Kabupaten North Lampung respectively. The repayment time usually comes immediately after the harvest when the price of rice is at the lowest. Consideration should be given to this fact with improvement of the farmers' credit.

Under BIMAS program, the activities of the Bank have been considerably strengthened to offer the special short term credit for paddy cultivation. In both the Kabupaten OKU and the North Lampung, however, the number of unit BRI is as low as about 4% of that of total Desa, which shows that further improvement of the credit activities are required. (See table III-20)

v) Cooperatives

The existing farmers cooperatives in both the Belitang and Tulangbawang area are shown in Table III-20. BUUD/KUD (Badan Usaha Unit Desa/Koperasi Unit Desa) play an important role in providing various services for the farmers to achieve levelling-up of their standard mainly through the increase of their farm income.

The BUUD/KUD, farmers organizations or village-level organization, is the fore-runner of the KUD, and purchase products directly from farmers and re-sell those to Government food purchasing agencies (DOLOG). The other activities of such BUUD/KUD are the supply of necessary farm inputs such as improved seeds, fertilizers, agro-chemicals, some farming instruments, etc. and marketing of farm products. As seen in Table III-20, KUD established to the total Desa in the Kabupaten OKU and the Belitang area is less than 4% and about 7%, respectively. No BUUD/KUD exists in Kecamatan Pakuan Ratu and 6% of Kabupaten North Lampung. The activity is accordingly quite insufficient to provide necessary services for each villages. KIOS is supplying farm inputs and small farming equipment under the control of BUUD/KUD.

3.1.8 Market and Prices

The seasonal fluctuations in farm gate price of the products are relatively large due to the inadequate marketing system, transportation and storage facilities and the lack of market information. The farmers usually sell their farm products to the millers in the neighbourhood, to the millers agents, or to itinerant grain buyers immediately after the harvest.

In an attempt to stabilize the prices of rice, governmental agency (Badan Urusan Logistik = BULOG) functions in the marketing. This agency was primarily organized for the purpose of military logistics in 1965, with Depot Logistic (DOLOG) in provincial level, etc. BULOG's function was shifted from the securing food for the armed forces to the rice stabilization in 1968.

BULOG purchased the dry paddy at Rp.100/kg from the farmers through KUD and Rp.98/kg without through KUD in 1979. The share of marketing of paddy through BUUD/KUD is, however, limited due to the shortage of storage facilities. In addition, the storage facilities of farmers themselves are very limited to store their products in good conditions. Accordingly the farmers are often compelled to sell those products immediately after the harvest, resulting in selling those at unforeseen low farm gate price to the itinerant merchants. Augmentation of the storage facilities is very essential.

There are two ways of rice marketing, one through BULOG and the other through the merchants at present. In order to stabilize the market price of rice, the Government is controlling its price fluctuation through BULOG. Fig.III-6 shows the prevailing flow channel of marketing of rice.

The farm gate prices of the products and the price of farm inputs are estimated based on the data obtained from the Agricultural Offices in both Kabupatens OKU and North Lampung as well as the supplemental field investigations as shown in Table III-21 and Table III-22 respectively.

3.1.9 Farm Budget

Table III-23 shows the tentative present farm budget of typical farmer in the Belitang area. In cases of Type I and Type II the main source of income depends on rice, while upland crops in case of Type III is predominant. Income from the livestock is still insignificant. The farmer raise mainly those chicken and ducks as a home consumption. The average annual farm income is still low as compared with that in whole Indonesia. Recently, the living expenses of family increased substantially due to upgrading of living standard. Surplus of their budget is accordingly rather small. Further detail survey will be made in the future stage in view of the tentative estimation.

3.1.10 Transmigration

Transmigration from the densely populated islands, Java, Bali, etc. to the Sumatra was initiated in 1905. In the Belitang area, the settlement activities have been progressively carried out since 1942. In particular, the transmigration policy has been promoted under Pelita I and Pelita II.

Accordingly to the Transmigration Offices in both South Sumatra Province and Lampung Province, the total number of migrants during 28 years from 1950 to 1978 were about 34,000 and about 73,000 families respectively. Table III-24 and Table III-25 show the lists of settled families under the Government program in both Kabupatens OKU and North Lampung from 1950 to date. More than 95% of total numbers of transmigrants in OKU were settled in the Belitang area. In the Tulangbawang area, about 2,500 families were settled in the north of Menggala from 1977 to 1978.

In Repelita III the Government places also particular emphasis on the transmigration program as shown in Table III-26, in which 500,000 of families in total are planned to be settled during the five years. Table III-27 and Table III-28 show the transmigration program for Kab. OKU and North Lampung during Repelita III.

In order to implement successfully the settlement the Government will provide 1.25 ha of land preparation, certain quantities of infra-

structures and living accommodation to the immigrants as well as commodities such as food, clothes, cooking utensils and farm inputs needed such as seed, seedling, fertilizer, etc. to the new settler. Table III-29 and Table III-30 show the facilities to be provided and the materials as well as goods to be supplied by the Government to the settlers.

Table III-8 Present Crop Production

| Crops | Area (ha) | Unit Yield (ton/ha) | Production (tons) |
|--|--------------|------------------------|----------------------|
| <u>1) Belitang Area (1 ha)</u> | | | |
| Rainy season paddy | 8,450 | 2.5 | 21,350 |
| Dry season paddy | 850 | 2.0 | 1,700 |
| Upland paddy | 3,660 | 1.1 | 4,030 |
| <u>Total paddy</u> | | | <u>27,080</u> |
| Cassava | 1,500 | 6.0 | 9,000 |
| Maize | 860 | 0.9 | 770 |
| Peanut | 750 | 0.8 | 600 |
| Soybean | 550 | 0.7 | 390 |
| <u>2) Belitang Transmigration Area (1.75 ha)</u> | | | |
| Rainy season paddy | 480 | 2.5 | 1,200 |
| Upland paddy | 720 | 1.1 | 800 |
| <u>Total paddy</u> | | | <u>2,000</u> |
| Cassava | 250 | 6.0 | 1,500 |
| Maize | 140 | 0.9 | 160 |
| Peanut | 120 | 0.8 | 100 |
| Soybean | 90 | 0.7 | 60 |
| Rubber | 280 | 0.5 | 140 |
| Coffee | 20 | 0.6 | 10 |
| <u>3) Lempuing Area (1.75 ha)</u> | | | |
| Rainy season paddy | 530 | 2.5 | 1,330 |
| Upland paddy | 780 | 1.1 | 860 |
| <u>Total paddy</u> | | | <u>2,190</u> |
| Cassava | 280 | 6.0 | 1,680 |
| Maize | 150 | 0.9 | 140 |
| Peanut | 140 | 0.8 | 110 |
| Soybean | 100 | 0.7 | 70 |
| Rubber | 410 | 0.5 | 210 |
| Coffee | 30 | 0.6 | 20 |
| <u>4) Tulang Bawang Area</u> | | | |
| Upland paddy | 1,250 | 1.1 | <u>1,380</u> |
| Cassava | 950 | 6.0 | 5,700 |
| Maize | 250 | 0.9 | 230 |

| Crops | Area (ha) | Unit Yield (ton/ha) | Production (tons) |
|---------|--------------|------------------------|----------------------|
| Peanut | 50 | 0.8 | 40 |
| Soybean | 0 | | 0 |
| Rubber | 300 | 0.5 | 150 |
| Coffee | 460 | 0.6 | 280 |

Table III-9 Paddy Harvested Area and Production in
Kab. OKU and North Lampung

| Description | 1976 | | 1977 | | 1978 | | Average | |
|---------------------------|------------------------|-----------------|------------------------|-----------------|------------------------|-----------------|------------------------|-----------------|
| | Har- vested Area | Pro- duction | Har- vested Area | Pro- duction | Har- vested Area | Pro- duction | Har- vested Area | Pro- duction |
| <u>Kab. OKU</u> | | | | | | | | |
| Rainy season paddy* | 35,700 | 125,700 | 35,990 | 130,830 | 36,090 | 130,450 | 35,930 | 128,990 |
| Dry season paddy* | 3,020 | 9,170 | 1,840 | 5,420 | 2,700 | 9,180 | 2,520 | 7,920 |
| Swamp paddy* | 9,510 | 14,020 | 7,810 | 13,860 | 8,500 | 19,550 | 8,610 | 15,810 |
| Sub-total | 48,230 | 148,890 | 45,640 | 150,110 | 47,290 | 159,180 | 47,060 | 152,720 |
| Upland paddy* | 27,110 | 25,250 | 27,600 | 28,880 | 26,450 | 33,160 | 27,050 | 29,100 |
| Total | 75,340 | 174,140 | 73,240 | 178,990 | 73,740 | 192,340 | 74,110 | 181,820 |
| <u>Kab. North Lampung</u> | | | | | | | | |
| Rainy season paddy* | 10,120 | 27,950 | 12,590 | 41,440 | 11,950 | 39,100 | 11,550 | 36,160 |
| Dry season paddy* | 1,140 | 2,010 | 910 | 1,610 | 770 | 1,900 | 940 | 1,840 |
| Sub-total | 11,260 | 29,960 | 13,500 | 43,050 | 12,720 | 41,000 | 12,490 | 38,000 |
| Upland paddy* | 39,060 | 65,590 | 43,700 | 75,960 | 49,700 | 83,050 | 44,150 | 76,200 |
| Total | 50,320 | 99,550 | 57,200 | 119,010 | 62,420 | 124,050 | 56,640 | 114,200 |

Data Source: Laporan Dinas Pertanian in
Kab. OKU and North Lampung

* Dry stalk paddy

Table 11-10 Major Crop Production in Kab. OKU

| | 1974 | | 1975 | | 1976 | | 1977 | | 1978 | |
|-----------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|
| | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Production (tons) | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Production (tons) | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Production (tons) | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Production (tons) | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Production (tons) |
| Paddy* (sawah) | 47,840 | 156,550 | 49,050 | 164,520 | 48,230 | 148,890 | 45,640 | 150,110 | 47,290 | 159,180 |
| Paddy* (upland) | 27,480 | 23,730 | 27,500 | 23,060 | 27,110 | 25,250 | 27,600 | 28,880 | 26,450 | 33,160 |
| Paddy total | 75,320 | 180,280 | 76,550 | 187,580 | 75,340 | 174,140 | 73,240 | 178,990 | 73,740 | 192,340 |
| Maize | 2,150 | 1,590 | 2,450 | 1,930 | 2,240 | 1,410 | 1,950 | 1,420 | 2,390 | 1,780 |
| Cassava | 2,170 | 19,570 | 2,300 | 17,940 | 3,770 | 27,480 | 3,820 | 28,710 | 3,910 | 29,050 |
| Peanut | 630 | 440 | 650 | 510 | 760 | 550 | 850 | 630 | 1,220 | 1,030 |
| Soybean | 300 | 200 | 690 | 530 | 1,070 | 810 | 890 | 720 | 870 | 850 |
| Rubber | 42,940 | 14,700 | 42,950 | 17,640 | 42,350 | 13,500 | 41,560 | 14,770 | 41,560 | 14,760 |
| Coffee | 32,530 | 14,850 | 32,680 | 18,790 | 32,700 | 19,010 | 31,830 | 17,600 | 31,900 | 17,620 |
| Coconut | 3,050 | 910 | 3,150 | 1,180 | 3,230 | 990 | 3,230 | 990 | 3,230 | 990 |
| Pepper | 260 | 140 | 370 | 120 | 370 | 100 | 370 | 100 | 370 | 100 |
| Clove | 220 | 0.05 | 500 | 0.11 | 590 | 0.12 | 850 | 0.70 | 1,030 | 0.6 |

Note: * Dry stalk paddy

Data Source: 1) Agricultural Office in Kab. OKU

2) Estate Office in Kab. OKU

Table III-11 Major Crop Production in Kab. North Lampung

| | 1974 | | 1975 | | 1976 | | 1977 | | 1978 | |
|-----------------|--|---------------------------|--|---------------------------|--|---------------------------|--|---------------------------|--|---------------------------|
| | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Produc- tion (tons) | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Produc- tion (tons) | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Produc- tion (tons) | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Produc- tion (tons) | Planted or Harvested Area (ha) | Produc- tion (tons) |
| Paddy* (sawah) | 10,640 | 36,170 | 10,790 | 37,400 | 10,120 | 35,420 | 12,490 | 41,380 | 13,010 | 59,100 |
| Paddy* (upland) | 42,700 | 72,610 | 36,490 | 48,400 | 38,350 | 68,970 | 43,740 | 79,010 | 50,260 | 73,320 |
| Paddy total | 53,340 | 108,780 | 47,280 | 85,800 | 48,500 | 104,390 | 56,230 | 120,390 | 63,270 | 112,420 |
| Maize | 10,880 | 7,330 | 5,520 | 3,590 | 6,490 | 4,590 | 5,340 | 5,140 | 6,230 | 5,410 |
| Cesseva | 7,070 | 119,090 | 10,090 | 173,040 | 10,860 | 145,590 | 16,140 | 269,140 | 15,000 | 243,440 |
| Peanut | 1,260 | 800 | 1,550 | 1,420 | 1,230 | 1,230 | 1,480 | 1,220 | 2,580 | 2,140 |
| Soybean | 610 | 350 | 690 | 450 | 320 | 250 | 480 | 260 | 300 | 240 |
| Rubber | 9,890 | 3,350 | 9,890 | 3,460 | 10,800 | 4,970 | 11,050 | 4,700 | 11,780 | 5,550 |
| Coffee | 17,580 | 8,660 | 23,920 | 8,100 | 25,530 | 12,230 | 28,100 | 14,300 | 29,660 | 19,800 |
| Coconut | 16,180 | 6,220 | 16,180 | 1,820 | 19,300 | 7,740 | 19,700 | 8,100 | 20,140 | 8,100 |
| Pepper | 23,330 | 13,150 | 23,780 | 10,150 | 24,050 | 11,120 | 25,200 | 13,200 | 24,680 | 19,080 |
| Clove | 5,720 | 930 | 6,050 | 670 | 7,390 | 1,920 | 7,500 | 2,300 | 10,380 | 860 |

* Dry stalk paddy.

Data Source : 1) Agricultural Office in Kab. North Lampung
2) Estate Office in Kab. North Lampung

Table III-12 Major Crop Production In Kab. OKI

| | 1974 | | 1975 | | 1976 | |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------------|
| | Har- vested Area (ha) | Produc- tion (tons) | Har- vested Area (ha) | Produc- tion (tons) | Har- vested Area (ha) | Produc- tion (tons) |
| Paddy* (sawah) ^{/1} | 70,240 | 157,820 | 61,770 | 173,380 | 61,010 | 115,050 |
| Paddy* (upland) | 12,870 | 14,190 | 13,270 | 13,930 | 9,000 | 9,510 |
| Paddy total | 83,110 | 172,010 | 75,040 | 187,310 | 70,010 | 124,560 |
| Maize | 530 | 300 | 470 | 350 | 410 | 210 |
| Cassava | 3,260 | 15,600 | 3,410 | 16,900 | 3,260 | 14,520 |
| Peanut | 230 | 170 | 220 | 170 | 260 | 150 |
| Soybean | 15 | 10 | 45 | 30 | 50 | 35 |
| Rubber ^{/2} | | | | | 49,380 | 18,740 |
| Coffee ^{/2} | | | | | 120 | 30 |
| Coconut ^{/2} | | | | | 2,280 | 620 |
| Clove ^{/2} | | | | | 230 | - |

Data Source: 1) Kabupaten OKI Agricultural Office
2) Kabupaten OKI Statistic Office

^{/1} : Including Lebak, swamp and rainfed area

^{/2} : Figures in 1977

*Dry stalk paddy

Table III-13 Number of Livestock (1977)

| <u>Kecamatan</u> | <u>Cattle</u> (head) | <u>Buffalo</u> (head) | <u>Goat</u> (head) | <u>Sheep</u> (head) | <u>Pig</u> (head) | <u>Chicken</u> (head) | <u>Duck</u> (head) |
|--------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|
| <u>Belitang Area</u> | | | | | | | |
| Martapura | 2,100 | 80 | 480 | - | 190 | 24,480 | 5,850 |
| Buay Madang | 10,780 | 3,290 | 4,760 | 1,850 | 7,180 | 105,340 | 26,880 |
| Belitang | 8,880 | 920 | 3,010 | 820 | 4,690 | 89,520 | 16,240 |
| Cempaka | 3,750 | 100 | 2,570 | 810 | 2,760 | 54,660 | 5,160 |
| Bahuga Lampung | 230 | 180 | 1,600 | - | 240 | 30,370 | 600 |
| (1) Sub-total | 25,740 | 4,570 | 9,710 | 3,480 | 15,060 | 304,370 | 54,730 |
| (2) Kab. OKU | 39,590 | 15,150 | 17,360 | 5,980 | 15,140 | 441,040 | 72,480 |
| (1)/(2) In % | 65.0 | 30.2 | 55.9 | 58.2 | 99.5 | 69.0 | 75.5 |
| <u>Lempuing Area</u> | | | | | | | |
| (1) Pedamaran | 788 | 721 | 821 | 500 | 0 | 11,938 | 4,734 |
| (2) Kab. OKI | 18,241 | 7,007 | 7,655 | 2,598 | 187 | 200,693 | 138,360 |
| (1)/(2) In % | 4.3 | 10.3 | 10.7 | 19.2 | 0 | 5.9 | 3.4 |
| <u>Tulangbawang Area</u> | | | | | | | |
| (1) Pakuan Ratu | 700 | 350 | 700 | - | - | 5,000 | 550 |
| (2) Kab. North Lampung | 10,720 | 6,240 | 20,650 | 1,860 | 750 | 363,080 | 9,600 |
| (1)/(2) In % | 6.5 | 5.6 | 3.4 | 0 | 0 | 1.4 | 5.7 |

Data Source: 1) Livestock Offices in Kab. OKU, and North Lampung
2) Statistic Office in Kab. OKI

Table III-14 Number of Livestock in Recent Years

| | <u>Cattle</u> | <u>Buffalo</u> | <u>Goat</u> | <u>Sheep</u> | <u>Pig</u> | <u>Chicken</u> | <u>Duck</u> |
|---------------------------|---------------|----------------|-------------|--------------|------------|----------------|-------------|
| <u>Kab. OKU</u> | | | | | | | |
| 1974 | 38,560 | 11,140 | 14,450 | 4,400 | 11,100 | 211,500 | 27,190 |
| 1975 | 40,820 | 12,330 | 16,040 | 4,810 | 13,330 | 302,740 | 61,920 |
| 1976 | 37,530 | 12,460 | 17,780 | 5,500 | 13,880 | 406,420 | 65,660 |
| 1977 | 35,590 | 15,190 | 17,360 | 5,980 | 15,140 | 441,040 | 72,480 |
| 1977/1974 % | 2.7 | 36.4 | 20.1 | 35.9 | 36.4 | 208.5 | 266.6 |
| <u>Kab. North Lampung</u> | | | | | | | |
| 1974 | 9,320 | 8,320 | 12,020 | 2,090 | 880 | 140,480 | 8,250 |
| 1975 | 9,790 | 10,250 | 17,840 | 2,030 | 1,250 | 164,750 | 8,640 |
| 1976 | 8,500 | 5,710 | 17,710 | 1,620 | 1,320 | 289,610 | 9,100 |
| 1977 | 9,120 | 5,950 | 19,340 | 1,790 | 1,480 | 326,280 | 9,800 |
| 1978 | 10,720 | 6,240 | 20,650 | 1,860 | 750 | 363,080 | 9,600 |
| 1978/1974 (%) | 15.0 | (-)25.0 | 71.8 | (-)11.0 | (-)15.0 | 258.5 | 16.4 |

Data Source: Livestock Office in Kab. OKU and North Lampung

Table III-15 Slaughter of Livestock (1977)

| | Number of Slaughter ^{/1} | | | | | Egg (Piece) |
|--------------------------|-----------------------------------|-------------------|----------------|-----------------|---------------|----------------|
| | Cattle (head) | Buffalo (head) | Goat (head) | Sheep (head) | Pig (head) | |
| <u>Bellifang Area</u> | | | | | | |
| Martapura | | 5 | | | | |
| Buay Madang | 27 | | 136 | | | 442,820 |
| Bellifang | 84 | | 621 | | | 279,500 |
| Cempaka | 10 | | 79 | | 3 | 111,570 |
| Bahuga Lampung | | | 35 | | | 8,200 |
| (1) Sub-total | 121 | 5 | 871 | | 3 | 842,090 |
| (2) Kab. OKU | 423 | 142 | 836 | | 144 | 993,890 |
| (1)/(2) in % | 28.6 | 3.5 | 100.0 | | 2.0 | 84.7 |
| <u>Tulangbawang Area</u> | | | | | | |
| (1) Pakuan Ratu | 10 | 5 | 30 | 0 | 0 | 11,270 |
| (2) Kab. North Lampung | 110 | 60 | 950 | 0 | 10 | 818,200 |
| (1)/(2) in % | 9.1 | 8.3 | 3.2 | 0 | 0 | 1.4 |

Data Source: 1) Livestock Office in Kab. OKU and North Lampung
 2) Dalam Angka 1968-1977, Statistic Office in Kab. OKU

^{/1}: No data on chicken was obtained

Table III - 16 STAFFING OF AGRICULTURAL EXTENSION SERVICES.*

| Kec. Concerned | No. of | | P.P.S | P.F.M | P.F.B | L5 Contak tani | Desa/ I.P.F.L. Ha/I.P.P.L | L6 Contak tani |
|---------------------------|---------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------------|------------------------------|-------------------|
| | Desa | Wiluc | | | | | | |
| <u>Belitang Area</u> | | | | | | | | |
| Nartapura | 22 | 7 | | | 4 | 60 | 3,110 | 15 |
| Buay Madang | 58 | 16 | 1 | | 13 | 23 | 2,210 | 2 |
| Belitang | 51 | 16 | 1 | | 13 | 165 | 660 | 13 |
| Cempaka | 40 | 9 | 1 | | 2 | 23 | 12,460 | 11 |
| Baruga Lampung | 14 | 2 | | | 4 | ** | 1,180 | |
| Sub - Total (1) | 185 | 50 | 1 | 3 | 36 | 271 | 2,240 | 8 |
| Kab. OKU (2) | 455 | 110 | 2 | 5 | 63 | 804 | 2,530 | 13 |
| (1)/(2) | 40.6 | 45.5 | 50.0 | 60.0 | 57.1 | 33.7 | | |
| <u>Tulang Sawang Area</u> | | | | | | | | |
| Pakuan Ratu (1) | 15 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | ** | | |
| Kab. North Lampung | (2) 454 | 35 | 2 | 4 | 64 | 787 | 1,600 | 12 |
| (1)/(2) | (1) 3.3 | | | | | | | |

Note : * Kab. OKU and Kecamatan Menggala and T.B Tengah in Kab. North Lampung are no available data.

** no available data.

- /1 : Wilayah unit Desa which covers 3 - 4 Desa.
- /2 : Penyuluh Pertanian Specialist.
- /3 : Penyuluh Pertanian Madia (Chief of rural extension center B.P.F)
- /4 : Penyuluh Pertanian Lapangan (Field Extension Worker)
- /5 : Key farmers in each Desa.
- /6 : ha means Sawah + Tegai.

Date Source : 1) Agricultural office in Kab. OKU, 1978.

2) Agricultural office in Kab. North Lampung, 1978.

Table III - 17 LIST OF SEED CENTER AND SEED CROWER.

| Name of Seed Center Seed Crower | Location (ha) | Sawah (ha) | Paddy Seed Production (Kg) | Distribution Paddy Seed (Kg) | No. of Staff (persons) | No. of houses | Remarks |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------|----------------------------|------------------------------|------------------------|---------------|-----------------------|
| <u>Kab. OKU</u> Abusahie | Belitang | 0.36 | 750 | 750 | 1 | | Seed Crower Certified |
| Asnawi | Belitang | 1.20 | 3,000 | 3,000 | 1 | | " " |
| K.B.S ¹ | Belitang | 10.0 | 20,000 | 20,000 | 26 | 11 | " " |
| <u>Kab. North Lampung</u> | | | | | | | |
| B.B. Monomerto | Kotabumi | 10 | * | * | 1 | 1 | Seed Crower Certified |
| K.B. Tj. Iman | Tj. Iman | 11 ² | * | * | 1 | 1 | " " |
| K.B. Sekinocu | Sekinocu | 7 ² | * | * | 1 | 1 | " " |
| Tegineneng Center | ³ Tegineneng | (5 (Tegal) | | | 84 | 10 | |

¹ : National seed center.

² : Upland with polowijo seed.

³ : Tegineneng center is located in the South Lampung, but seed produced is also distributed to farmers in the Kab. North Lampung.

* : No available data.

Data Source : 1) Kab. OKU Agricultural office and Agricultural Extension office in Lampung Province.

2) K . B . S in Belitang.

3) Tegineneng Center.

Table III - 18 AREA UNDER BIMAS PROGRAM IN KAB. OKU AND KAB. NORTH LAMPUNG.

| Kab. OKU | BIMAS Program Area | | | | | | | | | | Total BIMAS area (%) |
|----------------------------|--------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|------------------|------------------------|-------------------|------------------|----------------------------|------------------|----------------------|----------------------|
| | Cropping season | Rainy season paddy (ha) | Dry season paddy (ha) | Swamp paddy (ha) | Sub - Total paddy (ha) | Upland paddy (ha) | Total paddy (ha) | Kab. Total paddy area (ha) | Total BIMAS area | Total paddy area (%) | |
| 1974 | | 2,330 | | | 2,330 | | 2,330 | | | | |
| 1974/75 | 4,070 | | | | 4,070 | | 4,070 | 75,310 | | 8.5 | |
| 1975 | | 2,900 | | 2,180 | 5,080 | | 5,080 | | | | |
| 1975/76 | 8,030 | | | | 8,030 | 1,070 | 9,100 | 76,530 | | 18.5 | |
| 1976 | | 1,200 | | 5,030 | 6,230 | | 6,660 | | | | |
| 1976/77 | 5,670 | | | | 5,670 | 530 | 6,200 | 75,310 | | 17.1 | |
| 1977 | | 190 | | | 190 | | 190 | | | | |
| 1977/78 | 6,620 | | | | 6,620 | 420 | 7,040 | 73,210 | | 9.9 | |
| 1978 | | 1,550 | | 2,210 | 3,760 | | 4,310 | | | | |
| 1978/79 | 5,950 | | | | 5,950 | 830 | 6,780 | 73,710 | | 15.0 | |
| Average | 6,070 | 1,630 | | 1,880 | 9,580 | 770 | 10,350 | 74,830 | | 13.8 | |
| <u>Kab. North Lampung.</u> | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 1974 | | 620 | | | 620 | | 620 | | | | |
| 1974/75 | 4,980 | | | | 4,980 | 1,970 | 6,950 | 53,310 | | 14.2 | |
| 1975/ | | 820 | | | 820 | | 820 | | | | |
| 1975/76 | 3,260 | | | | 3,260 | 1,380 | 4,640 | 50,320 | | 10.9 | |
| 1976 | | 430 | | | 430 | | 430 | | | | |
| 1976/77 | 5,310 | | | | 5,310 | 1,710 | 7,020 | 57,200 | | 13.0 | |
| 1977 | | 430 | | | 430 | | 430 | | | | |
| 1977/78 | 4,510 | | | | 4,510 | 1,350 | 5,860 | 62,420 | | 10.1 | |
| 1978 | | 170 | | | 170 | | 170 | | | | |
| 1978/79 | 20 | | | | 20 | 60 | 70 | 63,270 | | 0.1 | |
| Average | 3,610 | 500 | | | 4,110 | 1,290 | 5,400 | 57,310 | | 9.4 | |

Data Source : Kabupaten OKU and North Lampung Agricultural offices.

Table III - 19 CREDIT AND REPAYMENT OF BIHNAS PROGRAM.

| Kab. OKU | Cropping Season | Credit (1,000 Rp) | Repayment (1,000 Rp) | Outstanding (1,000 Rp) | Repayment percent (%) |
|----------------------------|------------------|----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| | 1974 | 24,527 | 20,065 | 4,463 | 81.8 |
| | 1974/75 | 69,024 | 52,938 | 16,086 | 76.7 |
| | 1975 | 76,543 | 56,045 | 20,498 | 73.2 |
| | 1975/76 | 121,971 | 86,828 | 35,143 | 71.2 |
| | 1976 | 92,069 | 42,006 | 50,063 | 45.6 |
| | 1976/77 | 87,568 | 58,963 | 28,605 | 67.3 |
| | 1977 | 3,302 | 2,750 | 552 | 83.3 |
| | 1977/78 | 116,982 | 71,082 | 45,900 | 60.8 |
| | 1978 | 92,281 | 35,928 | 56,353 | 38.9 |
| | 1978/79 | 174,305 | 68,421 | 105,884 | 39.3 |
| | Total or Average | 858,572 | 495,025 | 363,547 | 57.7 |
| <u>Kab. North Lampung.</u> | | | | | |
| | 1974 | 6,760 | 4,431 | 2,329 | 65.5 |
| | 1974/75 | 98,062 | 51,135 | 46,927 | 52.1 |
| | 1975 | 10,095 | 5,984 | 4,111 | 59.3 |
| | 1975/76 | 84,581 | 39,372 | 45,209 | 46.5 |
| | 1976 | 7,198 | 2,638 | 4,560 | 36.6 |
| | 1976/77 | 128,074 | 44,783 | 83,291 | 35.0 |
| | 1977 | 7,512 | 853 | 6,659 | 11.3 |
| | Total or Average | 342,282 | 149,196 | 193,086 | 43.6 |

Data Source : 1) B.R.I (Bank Rakyat Indonesia) office in Kab. OKU.

2) Laporan Tahunan, Dinas Pertanian, Lampung Province 1977.

Table III - 20 COOPERATIVES.

| <u>Belitang Area</u> | <u>Kec. Concerned</u> | <u>No. of Desa</u> | <u>BUUD</u> | <u>KUD</u> | <u>Kion</u> | <u>Rice Mill</u> | <u>Unit B.R.I</u> |
|----------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|-------------|------------|-------------|------------------|-------------------|
| | Martapura | 22 | | 0 | 1 | 32 | 1 |
| | Buay Madang | 58 | | 5 | 8 | 77 | 5 |
| | Belitang | 51 | | 5 | 10 | 42 | 4 |
| | Cempaka | 40 | | 2 | 3 | 36 | 2 |
| | Bahuga Lampung | 14 | | 1 | 0 | 5 | 1 |
| | Sub - Total | 185 | | 13 | 22 | 192 | 13 |
| | Kab. OKU | 455 | | 16 | 30 | 589 | 19 |
| <u>Tulang Bawang Area.</u> | | | | | | | |
| | Pakuan Ratu | 15 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| | Kab. North Lampung | 454 | 27 | | 19 | 257 | 17 |

Data Source : 1) Cooperative office in Kab. OKU, 1978
2) Cooperative office in Kab. North Lampung, 1978

Note : Establishment of BUUD and KUD in South Sumatera and Lampung Province is commenced in 1977.

Table III - 21 FARM GATE PRICE OF FARM PRODUCTS.

| Item | Price (Rp/kg or seedling) | Remarks |
|-----------|------------------------------|------------------|
| Rice | 170 | |
| Dry paddy | 95 | |
| Maize | 100 | |
| Cassava | 15 | |
| Soy bean | 240 | |
| Peanuts | 330 | |
| Rubber | 280 | |
| Coffee | 600 | |
| Clove | 4,000 | |
| Pepper | 770 | |
| Coconut | 50 | 1 Piece |
| Cattle | 60,000 | 1 Head (young) |
| Cattle | 160,000 | 1 Head (adult) |
| Buffalo | 300,000 | 1 Head (adult) |
| Pig | 20,000 | .. |
| Sheep | 20,000 | .. |
| Goat | 20,000 | .. |
| Chicken | 1,200 | .. |
| Duck | 1,100 | .. |
| Eat | 2,000 | |
| Egg | 50 | 1 Piece |

Data Source : 1) Agricultural office in Kab.OKU and Kab.North Lampung.
 2) Farm economic survey in the Pelitang and Tulang Bawang Area.
 3) Local market survey in Martapura.

Table III - 22 PRICE OF FARM INPUTS.

| Item | Price (Rp/kg, lit, person, etc) | Remarks |
|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|------------|
| Seed | | |
| Paddy | 125 | |
| Maize | 130 | |
| Soy Bean | 280 | |
| Peanut | 370 | |
| Coffee | 30 | 1 Seedling |
| Rubber | 135 | " |
| Clove | 150 | " |
| Pepper | 100 | " |
| Fertilizer | | |
| Urea | 70 | |
| T. S. P | 70 | |
| Agro - Chemical (Insecticide) | | |
| Dia thion | 1,230 | |
| Sumi thion | 1,230 | |
| Sevin | 1,230 | |
| (Rodenticide) | | |
| Zink - phosphide | 2,500 | |
| Agro - Equipment | | |
| Plow | 17,000 | |
| Harrow | 5,000 | |
| Winnower | 10,000 | |
| Sprayer | 36,000 | |
| Rotary weeder | 5,000 | |
| Tradle thresher | 30,000 | |
| Cangkol | 2,000 | |
| Sickle | 500 | |
| Hired labor (light) | 300 | |
| (heavy) | 400 | |

Data Source : 1) Agricultural office in Kab. OKU and Kab. North Lampung
 2) Farm economic survey in the belitang and Tulang Bawang area.
 3) Local market survey in Martapura.

Table III - 23 PRESENT TYPICAL FARM BUDGET.

| <u>Cropping pattern</u> | <u>Type I</u> | <u>Type II</u> | <u>Type III</u> |
|-----------------------------------|---------------|----------------|-----------------|
| Family size | 6.0 | 6.0 | 5.5 |
| Farm size | 1.0 | 1.75 | 1.75 |
| <u>1) Gross Income</u> | | | |
| Farm income | 255,300 | 262,900 | 172,300 |
| P a d d y | 210,900 | 157,700 | 52,300 |
| Upland crops | 141,400 | 70,200 | 45,000 |
| Perennial crops | 0 | 35,000 | 75,000 |
| Livestock income | 38,000 | 30,000 | 20,000 |
| Miscellaneous | 50,000 | | |
| T o t a l | 343,300 | 322,900 | 202,300 |
| <u>2) Out go</u> | | | |
| Farming expenses | 50,960 | 49,320 | 28,930 |
| P a d d y | 46,660 | 40,240 | 17,900 |
| Upland crops | 4,030 | 5,350 | 2,310 |
| Perennial crops | 0 | 3,730 | 8,720 |
| Livestock expenses | 3,800 | 3,500 | 1,000 |
| IPEDA tax, etc | 6,700 | 1,300 | 1,000 |
| Family living expenses | 279,800 | 268,000 | 171,000 |
| T o t a l | 341,260 | 322,120 | 201,930 |
| <u>3) Balance Capacity to pay</u> | | | |
| | 2,040 | 780 | 370 |
| | (US \$ 3.3) | (US \$ 1.2) | (US \$ 0.6) |

N o t e : 1) Conversion rate ; US \$ 1 = Rp. 625,-

2) Application Area.

Type I ; Belitang low land area.

Type II ; Transmigration area in Belitang and
Lempuing area.

Type II ; Tulang Bawang area.

Table III - 24 PROGRESS OF TRANSMIGRATION IN KAB. OKU.

| Year | Main Location | No. of family | No. of Persons |
|-------|----------------------|---------------|----------------|
| 1950 | Belitang | 7 | 13 |
| 1951 | Belitang | 108 | 341 |
| 1952 | Belitang | 216 | 1,080 |
| 1953 | Belitang | 4,644 | 21,071 |
| 1954 | Belitang, B. Madang | 1,223 | 5,150 |
| 1955 | Belitang, B. Madang | 2,317 | 10,378 |
| 1956 | Buay Madang | 763 | 3,342 |
| 1957 | Bahuga | 804 | 2,170 |
| 1958 | Buay Madang | 871 | 4,419 |
| 1959 | Bahuga | 846 | 4,169 |
| 1961 | Belitang | 627 | 3,409 |
| 1963 | Belitang | 419 | 1,863 |
| 1964 | Belitang | 343 | 1,718 |
| 1965 | Belitang | 1,609 | 7,476 |
| 1967 | Belitang | 201 | 862 |
| 1968 | Belitang | 128 | 906 |
| 1969 | Belitang | 38 | 187 |
| 1970 | Belitang, B. Madang | 127 | 456 |
| 1971 | Belitang | 673 | 2,535 |
| 1972 | Belitang | 936 | 3,724 |
| 1973 | Belitang | 1,122 | 4,715 |
| 1974 | Buay Madang | 822 | 4,057 |
| 1976 | Baturaja - Martapura | 406 | 1,724 |
| 1977 | Baturaja - Martapura | 244 | 1,109 |
| 1978 | Baturaja - Martapura | 650 | 2,828 |
| Total | | 20,144 | 89,762 |

Data Source : Transmigration office in Kab. OKU, 1978

Table III - 25 PROGRESS OF TRANSMIGRATION IN KAB. NORTH LAMPUNG.

| | Location/Project Area | No. of Family | No. of Person |
|-------------|-----------------------|---------------|---------------|
| Before 1970 | | 1,669 | 9,897 |
| 1970 | Way Abung I | 636 | 2,450 |
| | Way Abung II | 800 | 3,922 |
| 1971 | Way Abung I | 1,399 | 6,925 |
| | Way Abung II | 671 | 3,138 |
| 1972 | Way Abung I | 500 | 2,400 |
| | Way Abung II | 1,416 | 6,132 |
| 1973 | Banjit | 616 | 2,764 |
| | Way Abung I | 686 | 2,576 |
| | Way Abung II | 6,785 | 29,579 |
| 1974 | Way Abung III | 1,290 | 5,629 |
| 1975 | Way Abung III | 950 | 4,369 |
| 1976 | Tulang Bawang I | 500 | 2,253 |
| 1977 | Tulang Bawang I | 2,000 | 8,588 |
| 1978 | Tulang Bawang | 1,010* | * |
| T o t a l | | 20,958 | 90,922 |

Data Source : Kab. North Lampung Transmigration office in Kotabumi.

* on going.

Table III - 26 PROGRAM OF TRANSMIGRATION IN PELITA III.

| | Unit | 1979/80 | 1980/81 | 1981/82 | 1982/83 | 1983/84 | Total |
|-------------------------|-------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| Family | 1,000 | 50 | 75 | 100 | 125 | 150 | 500 |
| No. of Settle land | | 25 | 38 | 50 | 62 | 75 | 250 |
| (Coastal or Swamp area) | | (12) | (8) | (8) | (8) | (8) | (44) |
| (Upland) | | (13) | (30) | (42) | (54) | (67) | (206) |
| Access road | Km | 260 | 600 | 840 | 1,080 | 1,340 | 4,120 |
| Village road | Km | 1,000 | 1,500 | 2,000 | 2,480 | 3,000 | 10,000 |
| Forest road | Km | 1,500 | 2,280 | 3,000 | 3,720 | 4,500 | 15,000 |
| Farm road | Km | 1,500 | 2,280 | 3,000 | 3,720 | 4,500 | 15,000 |
| Total road | Km | 4,260 | 6,680 | 8,840 | 11,000 | 13,340 | 44,120 |
| Farm land + home yard | Ha | 62,500 | 93,750 | 125,000 | 156,250 | 187,500 | 625,000 |
| No. of farm house | 1,000 | 50 | 75 | 100 | 125 | 150 | 500 |

Data Source : Pelita III

Table III - 27 PROGRAM OF TRANSMIGRATION IN PELITA III IN KAB. OKU AND SOUTH SUMATERA PROVINCE.

| Location | 1979/80 | | 1980/81 | | 1981/82 | | 1982/83 | | 1983/84 | | Total |
|-----------------------------|---------|-------|---------|-------|---------|--------|---------|--------|---------|----|--------|
| | NPS | PS | NPS | PS | NPS | PS | NPS | PS | NPS | PS | |
| South Sumatera Province (1) | 7,000 | 8,500 | 10,000 | 8,000 | 11,000 | 10,000 | 10,300 | 10,300 | 13,500 | 0 | 89,100 |
| Kab. OKU | | 1,000 | | | | | | | | | 1,000 |
| Batureja | | | | | | | | | | | 300 |
| Martapura | | | | | 300 | | | | | | 300 |
| Sungai Liat | | | | | | | | | | | 0 |
| Tanjung | | | | | | 300 | | | | | 300 |
| Pandang | | | 2,000 | | | | | | | | 2,000 |
| Kelinci II | | | | | 1,000 | | | | 2,000 | | 4,000 |
| Sub - Total (2) | 1,000 | 0 | 2,000 | 0 | 1,300 | 0 | 1,300 | 0 | 2,000 | | 7,600 |
| (2)/(1) (%) | 6.5 | | 11.1 | | 6.0 | | 6.3 | | 14.8 | | 8.5 |

Data Source : 1) Transmigration office in South Sumatera Province.

2) Transmigration office in Kab. OKU

Note : NPS ; Upland area.

PS ; Lowland area.

Unit : family.

Table III - 28 PROGRAM OF TRANSMIGRATION IN PELITA III IN KAB. NORTH LAMPUNG AND LAMPUNG PROVINCE.

| Location | 1977/80 | 1980/81 | 1981/82 | 1982/83 | 1983/84 | Total | Area (ha) |
|-----------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------|-----------|
| Lampung Province | (1) | 500 | 3,000 | 2,500 | 5,000 | 13,500 | 175,000 |
| Kab. North Lampung | | 500 | | | | | |
| Tulang Bawang Area II | | 500 | | | | 500 | 8,000 |
| Pakuan Batu I & II | | 1,500 | | | | 1,500 | 24,000 |
| Ciham Kawat | | 1,000 | | | | 1,000 | 20,000 |
| Ciham Masui | | 500 | | | | 500 | 7,500 |
| Way Tuba | | | | 500 | | 500 | 15,000 |
| Negeri Ujung Karang | | | | 500 | | 500 | 10,000 |
| Mesuji | | | | 1,000 | 1,000 | 2,000 | 10,000 |
| Kruki Selatan | | | | 500 | 1,000 | 1,500 | 30,000 |
| Blambangan Umpu | | | | | 2,000 | 2,000 | 15,000 |
| Sub - Total (2) | 500 | 3,000 | 500 | 2,000 | 4,000 | 10,000 | 169,500 |
| (2)/(1) (%) | 100.0 | 100.0 | 20.0 | 80.0 | 80.0 | 74.1 | 96.9 |

Data Source : 1) Transmigration office in Lampung Province.

2) Transmigration office in Kab. North Lampung.

3) BAPPBA office in Lampung Province.

Note: Unit : Family

Table III - 29 PUBLIC FACILITIES TO BE PROVIDED BY GOVERNMENT FOR ONE UNIT TRANS-MIGRATION AREA.

| Facilities | No. | Building (m ²) | Y a r d (ha) |
|--------------------|----------|----------------------------|-----------------|
| Office | 1 | 60 | 0.25 ha. |
| Village house | 500 | 30 - 34 | 0.25 ha. |
| Store house | | | |
| Official residence | 1 | 42 | 0.25 ha. |
| Post Box | | | |
| Clinic | 1 | 60 | 0.25 ha. |
| Religious building | 2 | 36 | 0.25 + 0.25 ha. |
| School | 1 (S.D.) | 540 | 0.50 - 1.00 ha. |
| Market | | | |
| Cemetery | 1 | | 2.00 ha. |
| House of official | 6 | 42 | 0.25 ha. |

Data Source : Transmigration office in South Sumatera Province.

∇ : More than 1,000 ha or 500 family.

Table III - 30 SUPPLY MATERIALS PER FAMILY PER MONTH.

| <u>M a t e r i a l s</u> | | <u>A m o u n t</u> |
|---------------------------------|---|----------------------------|
| 1) Food. | Rice | 50 Kg. |
| | Sugar | 3 Kg. |
| | Salt | 2 Kg. |
| | Fuel | 8 Lit. |
| | Frying oil | 3 Kg. |
| | Soap | 1 Kg. |
| | Salt fish | 5 Kg. |
| 2) Clothes. | Transmigrant received from Government of origin area such as 1 (one) set Uniform (1 shirt + 1 trousers). | |
| 3) Cooking utensils | such as cooking pot, frying pan, kettle | |
| 4) Agricultural Equipment | such as broad hoe, chopping knife, crow bar. | |
| 5) Agricultural input materials | | |
| | Paddy seed | 25 kg (in 2 - 3 years) |
| | Fertilizer | Urea 70 Kg. |
| | | DAP 75 Kg. |
| | Insecticide | 2 Lit. |
| | Rodenticide | 100 gram as zinc phosphate |
| | Rp. 5,000 for other seeds to be purchased (coconuts, rubber, clove, etc) these input materials are provided by Agricultural Extension Offices concerned with the project areas since this year. | |

Data Source : Transmigration office in South Sumatera Province.

Fig.III.1 Present Cropping Pattern Type I (1.0 Ha)

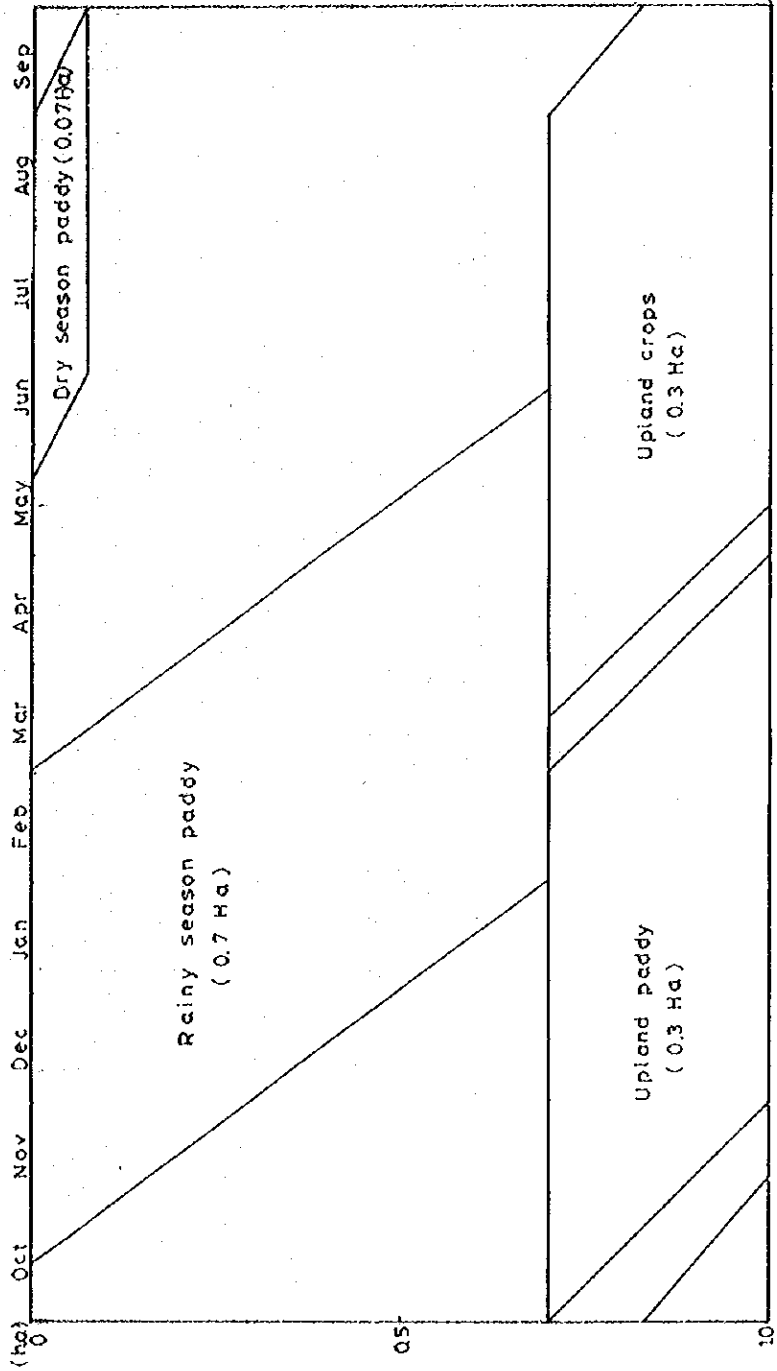
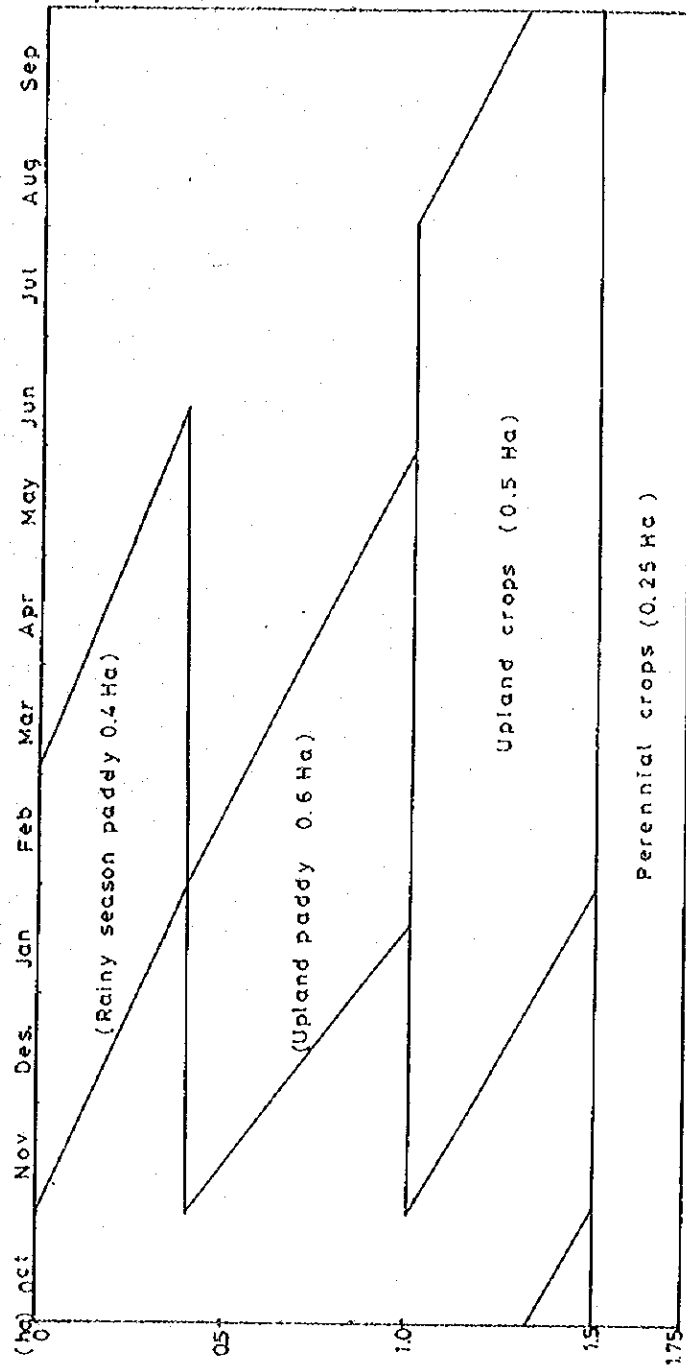
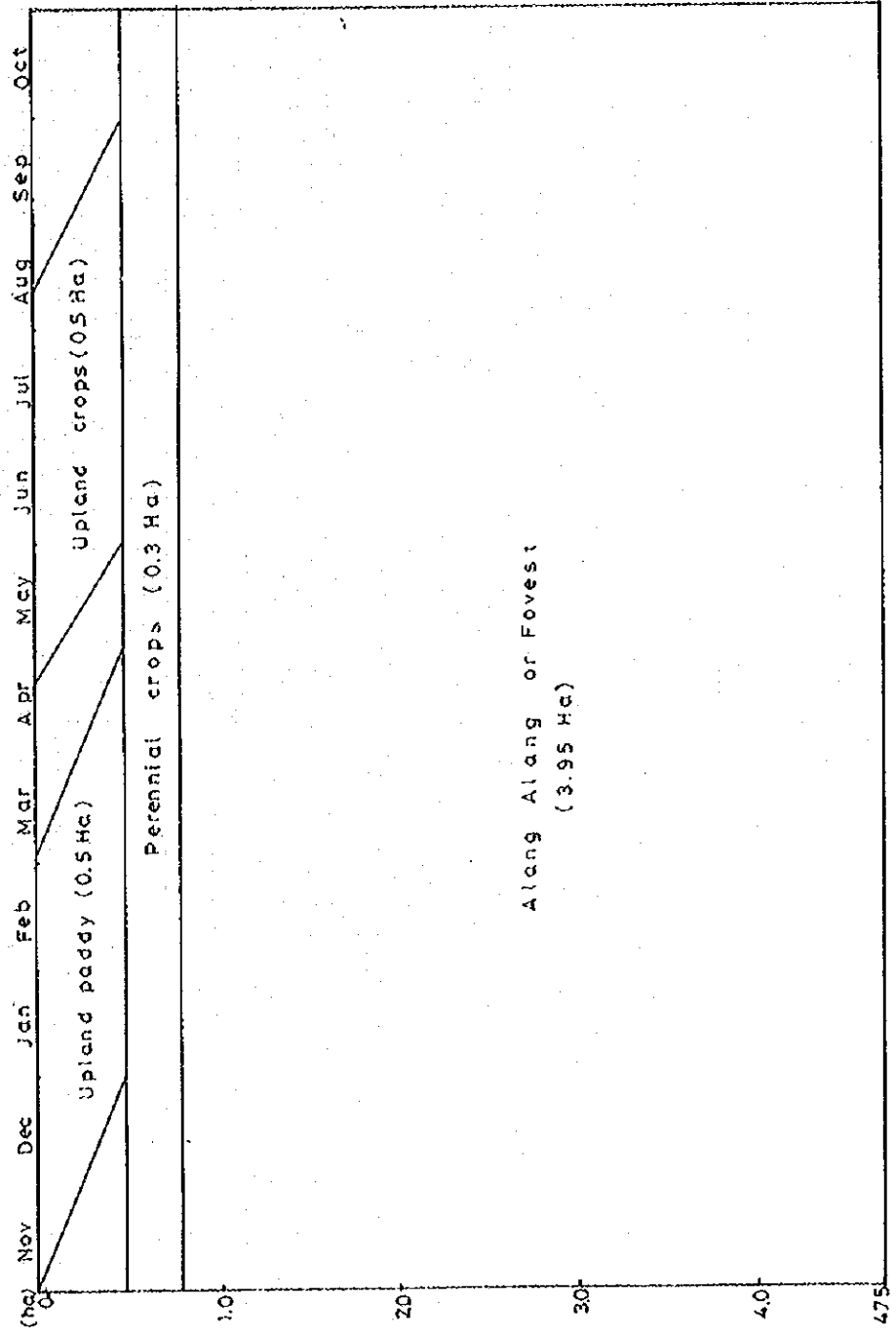


Fig.III.2 Present Cropping Pattern Type II (1.75 Ha)



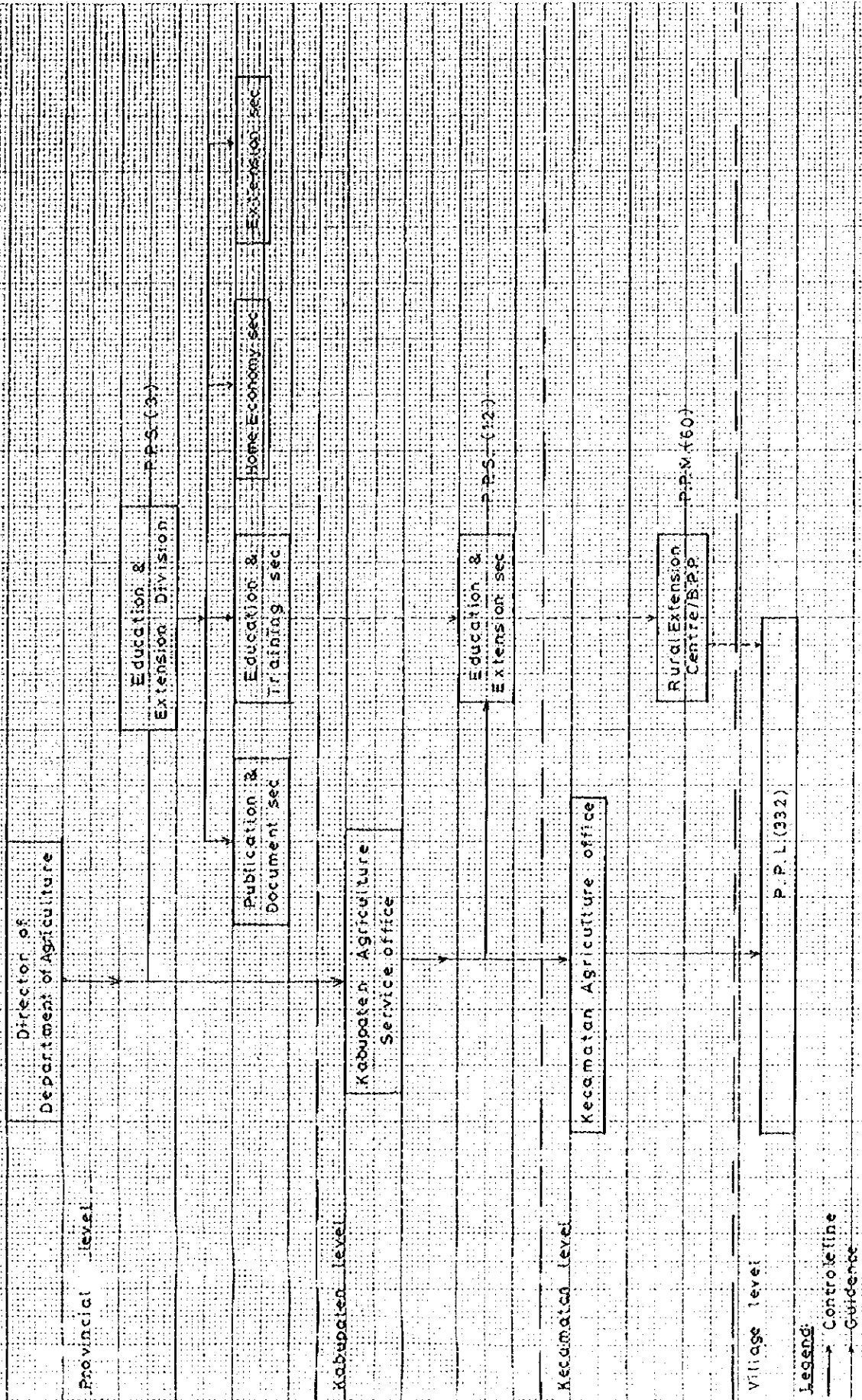
Crop intensity: 1.00

FigIII-3 Present Cropping Pattern Type III (475Ha)



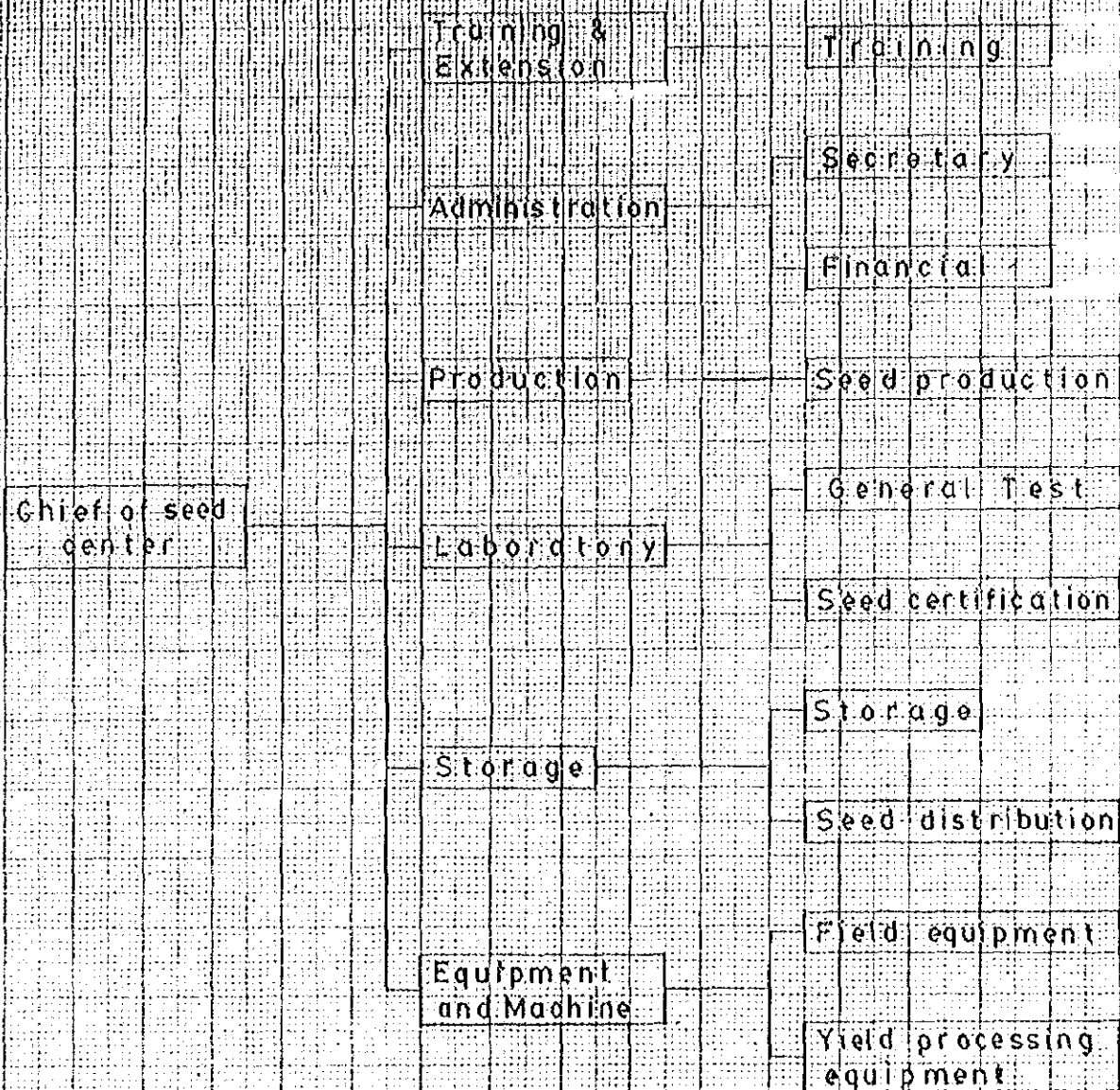
Crop intensity: 0.32

FIGURE 4. EXTENSION ORGANIZATION CHART IN SOUTH SUMATRA PROVINCE



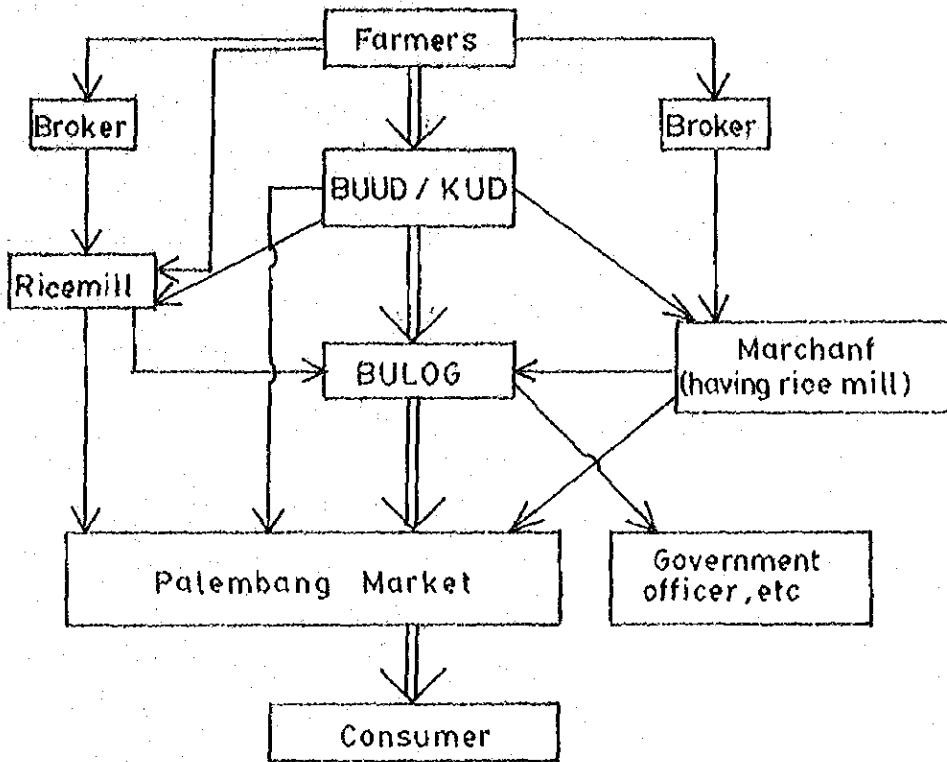
Source: Agriculture Extension office of South Sumatra Province

FIG. 11-5 ORGANIZATION CHART OF BELITANG SEED CENTER



Data source: Agricultural Extension Office of South Sumatra Province

Fig. III.6 Marketing System of Rice



3.2 AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT PLAN

3.2.1 Basic Concept for Development

At present the production of foodstuff in Indonesia is still insufficient for the domestic demands which are increasing proportionally to the population growth and the increase of percapita income. The same thing can be said in the South Sumatra and Lampung provinces. The Government's specific objective in the agricultural sector is the achievement of self-sufficiency in food grains. For this the Government has laid the agricultural targets in Pelita-III as shown in Table III-31. Along this line, the agricultural development plan of this project should be established.

Under this situation, the following basic concepts are taken into consideration in this study.

- 1) Increase and stabilization of crop yield and production through proper irrigation and drainage improvement and introduction of improved farming practices.
- 2) Increase in production of staple food crops by introducing double cropping with main emphasis on paddy cultivation under year-round irrigation, and by introducing high-yield varieties and improved farming techniques.
- 3) Increase of crop production by reclaiming new farmlands in the areas which have favorable physical conditions for agricultural development.

3.2.2 Proposed Cropping Patterns

Paddy is taken up as the main crop in the project area. In establishing the proposed cropping patterns, the considerations are paid to the climate, soil characteristics, topography, availability of water resources, drainage, agronomic characteristics and crops, availability of labor forces, farmers' desire and the national policy.

Fig III-7 through III-12 show the proposed cropping patterns. In these patterns, the cultivation of dry season paddy is limited to some extent because of insufficient water resources in dry season, then, semi-double cropping with high yield varieties of paddy is intended in this study. Among these patterns, the pattern II-(2) (Fig. III-9) and the

pattern III-(2) (Fig. III, 11) are alternative ones for the pattern II-(1) (Fig. III, 8) and the pattern III-(1) (Fig. III, 10). The calculation of water requirements and the following studies are made for the patterns I, II-(1), III-(1) and IV.

Each cropping pattern is mainly introduced into the following respective areas:

Cropping pattern I; Lowland area in the Belitang Extension Area where land holding size of one farm family is around 1 ha on an average.

Cropping pattern II-(1); Recently transmigrated area where land holding size of one farm family is around 2 ha on an average including 0.25 ha of house yard.

Cropping pattern III-(1); Transmigration area under the Government's plan where 5 ha of lands including 0.25 ha of house yard are to be given to each transmigrant.

Cropping pattern IV; Lebak area where land holding size of one farm family is around 1.2 ha on an average.

In all the proposed cropping patterns, the duration of transplanting of paddy except for the dry season paddy under the cropping patterns II-(1) and IV is prolonged to 2 months to decrease the requirements of labor forces in peak time. Under the cropping patterns I and II-(1), the transplanting of rainy season paddy will be started from mid-October in the earliest place and terminated by mid-December in the latest place. The harvesting period would be between late-January and late-March. In the Tulangbawang area, the transplanting of rainy season paddy will be done during the period from mid-November to mid-January, and harvesting time would be from late-February to late-April. As for the Lebak area, the duration of transplanting is one month from early-December to early-January, and the harvesting time will be from mid-March to mid-April.

The dry season paddy under the cropping pattern I will be transplanted in the period from early-March to early-May and harvested from mid-June to mid-August. Under the cropping pattern II-(1), the transplanting of the dry season paddy will be commenced from early-March and completed by early-April. After 95 to 100 days from the transplanting, i.e. mid-June, the harvesting will be started and completed by mid-July. The dry season paddy in the cropping pattern III-(1) will be transplanted in early-April in the earliest area and completed by early-June in the latest area. The harvesting will be started in the earliest area from mid-July and finished by mid-September. As for the Lebak paddy in the cropping-pattern IV, the transplanting will be started after descent of stagnant water level in the paddy fields, i.e. from early-April in higher lands and from early-July in lower lands. The harvesting will be commenced from early-September and completed by the end of November.

Cultivation of Polowijo crops such as peanuts, soybeans and maize will also be introduced after harvesting the paddy crops under every cropping pattern. Particularly in the cropping patterns II-(1), the cultivation of perennial crops such as rubber and coffee are also intended considering the topography there and farmers' desire.

In addition to the above proposal, it also recommended to cultivate green manure in the fallow period for the purpose of soil conservation and of supply livestock as feed.

The successful introduction of these cropping patterns to these areas requires strong agricultural supporting services such as agricultural extension services, seed multiplication and distribution system, cooperatives and water users' groups and good transportation network.

The above study is still on the preliminary basis. Before the start of the implementation, further detailed studies are needed.

3.2.3 Proposed Farming Practices

Together with the introduction of modernized irrigation and drainage system, the improved farming practices will be introduced to the area to maintain the crop productivity high. These are use of high yield variety, proper fertilizer application, pest and disease control, agro-mechanization, proper management of irrigation water, etc.

The followings are the suggestions for the farming practices suitable for the project area.

(1) Paddy

Varieties of paddy being cultivated in the project area are PB-5, PB-8, IR-24, IR-26, Lampung, Pembongkar, Gat1, Bongkar Putih, Bongkar Utang, Jambu, Pelita 1/1, Pelita 1/2, C4-64, etc.

These are being cultivated under rainfed conditions with a little or without agricultural inputs such as fertilizers and agro-chemicals. Thus, yield of paddy in the project area is comparatively lower than the yields in other areas. The present yields in the area are around 2.5 tons/ha of rainy season paddy, 2.0 tons/ha of dry season paddy and 1.1 tons/ha of upland paddy on an average.

For the increase of yields, distribution of good quality of seeds from the seeds center to the farmers is essential as well as introduction of high yield varieties.

Although the recommendation on the varieties of paddy to be introduced to this Project area requires further study, IR series such as IR-26, 34, 36 and 38 and the improved local varieties like B series may be recommended from the plant physiology and productivity.

Table III-32 shows the standard cultivation method of irrigated paddy. According to this standard, the proper amount of seed is about 25 kg per hectare of main paddy field. The required amount of fertilizers for nursery bed of 400 m², which is required for 1 ha of main paddy field, is around 1.5 kg of urea and 1.0 kg of T.S.P., respectively.

Land preparation for transplanting area will be started about 10 days before the transplanting time in general. Two times of rough plowing drawn by the buffaloes or buffaloes will be made and paddling will be done at the time of 1 to 2 days before transplanting of seedlings.

At the time of transplanting, the attention should be given to that the seedling is not transplanted too deep and the number of seedling per hill is 3 to 4. The optimum planting spaces will be 20 - 25 cm x 20 - 25 cm, corresponding to about 20 - 25 hills per m².

With regard to the basal fertilizer application for paddy field, it is better to apply fertilizers at the time of about 5 to 7 days before transplanting and a dose of fertilizer per ha is at about 50 kg of urea, and about 90 kg of T.S.P., respectively. Additional fertilizer application will be carried out 2 to 3 times, i.e. about 15 days after transplanting, at the time when the young panicle formation starts. The amount of fertilizer to be applied per ha is about 60 to 70 kg of urea for each dressing time.

After transplanting, weed control in the paddy field will be carried out 2 or 3 times according to the condition of weed growth. Insect and disease control for paddy cultivation will also be carried out without delay from the proper time. Recommendable agro-chemicals for insects are sumithion, diazinon, etc. and for disease control, kasumin and kitazin are recommended. The amount of dose of rate damage, rodenticides like zink-phosphate is applied at the rate of about 0.2 kg per ha.

The amount and timing of irrigation in the growing period of paddy should properly be controlled according to the growth stages as follows: shallow irrigation is about for 30 days after transplanting, and after that the field is drained for 10 to 15 days. In the young panicle formation stage, deep irrigation is maintained at the water depth of 5 to 10 cm.

After the completion of heading, intermittent irrigation is made for 10 to 15 days, after that, the field is dried up completely until harvest.

The growth duration of the high yield varieties such as IR-26, -34, -36, -38, Asahan, Citarum, B-series, etc. is around 110 - 120 days from sowing to harvest. In the new harvesting system, it is recommended that straws be cut from the bottom by using a sickle instead of the present Ani-Ani system.

Thus, the target yields of paddy; about 4.0 tons/ha of rainy season paddy and 4.5 tons/ha of dry season paddy would be achieved at the end of build-up period.

(2) Other major crops

For major food crops other than paddy, such as maize, peanuts and soybeans, standard cultivation methods are shown in Table III-33 through III-35.

3.2.4 Anticipated Yield and Production

(1) Crop yields

The anticipated crop yields are estimated on the basis of the data on recent achievement obtained from the well-irrigated fields in and around the project area and with reference to the results of crop experiment in the Central Research Institute for Agriculture, Bogor (CRIA).

Table III-36 shows the potential grain yields for both the rainy and dry season paddies at various stations in Java.

In this table it is observed that at every station the yield of dry season paddy is higher than rainy season paddy by around 12% on an average ranging from 3% to 28%.

Fig. III-13 shows the relationship between rice grain yields and the nitrogen levels (N-level) at 5 different places. This figure indicates that the unit yield of paddy increase when the N-level increases, but the yield may not increase much or may decrease when N-level is more than 180 kg/ha.

The Table III-37 through III-39 show the paddy yields by varieties at the Belitang Seed Center, the effect of irrigation on paddy yield and the results of sample survey on paddy yields in

the Belitang Proper Area where Irrigation water is available throughout the year. These tables show the difference in yield from variety to variety and importance of Irrigation particularly in the dry season.

Judging from the abovementioned various data, the yields of 4.0 tons/ha of dry season paddy can, at least, be expected under the irrigated conditions and with proper agricultural practices.

As for the yields of polowijo crops, the target yields are forecasted as shown in Table III-40. In this forecast, the data listed up in the same table are fully referred.

The target yields thus forecasted can not be attained immediately after the completion of Irrigation and drainage facilities and setting up of the agricultural supporting services. The yields will gradually increase and reach the target yield after 5 to 10 years from the completion of the project; some 5 years in the built-up area like the lowland area of the Belitang Extension Area and some 10 years in the newly opened area like the Tulangbawang Area where the farmers are not habituated to modernized Irrigation farming. Table III-41 shows the year-by-year increase of yield and the built-up period of the target yield of each crop in respective development area.

(2) Production

Based on the proposed cropping patterns mentioned in Section 3.2.2 hereof, the proposed Irrigable area and the target yields of the crops, the total crop production with project is estimated as shown in Table III-42. Furthermore, the increase of each crop production after the project is also estimated as shown in Table III-43.

Table III - 31 AGRICULTURAL TARGET BY FELITA III.

| | 1979 | 1983 | Increase rate (1983/1979) | Remarks |
|---------------------------------|-----------|-----------|--------------------------------|---------------|
| <u>South Sumatera Province.</u> | | | | |
| Paddy (ha) | 1,041,092 | 1,177,751 | 1.18 | |
| (tons) | 755,200 | 923,978 | 1.22 | as dry paddy |
| Maize (ha) | 7,115 | 10,250 | 1.44 | |
| (tons) | 5,659 | 9,137 | 1.62 | as grain |
| Soybean (ha) | 4,301 | 8,053 | 1.87 | |
| (tons) | 3,553 | 7,196 | 2.03 | as grain |
| Peanut (ha) | 7,621 | 11,524 | 1.51 | |
| (tons) | 6,558 | 10,695 | 1.63 | as grain |
| Cassava (ha) | 25,744 | 36,352 | 1.41 | |
| (tons) | 193,489 | 275,921 | 1.43 | as fresh root |
| <u>Lampung Province.</u> | | | | |
| Paddy (ha) | 307,823 | 336,610 | 1.09 | |
| (tons) | 567,890 | 689,440 | 1.21 | as dry paddy |
| Maize (ha) | 57,367 | 86,835 | 1.51 | |
| (tons) | 97,184 | 162,923 | 1.67 | as grain |
| Soybean (ha) | 76,711 | 98,527 | 1.28 | |
| (tons) | 60,907 | 81,246 | 1.33 | as Grain |
| Peanut (ha) | 8,983 | 11,039 | 1.23 | |
| (tons) | 5,136 | 6,355 | 1.24 | as grain |
| Cassava (ha) | 86,824 | 104,003 | 1.20 | |
| (tons) | 1,013,896 | 1,277,607 | 1.26 | as grain |

Data Source : 1) Agricultural offices in South Sumatera and Lampung Provinces.
2) BAPPEDA offices in South Sumatera and Lampung Provinces.

Table III - 32 STANDARD CULTIVATION METHOD FOR IRRIGATED PADDY.

| Days | Managements (Preparation of Nursery) | Amount of Implants |
|------|---|--|
| - 3 | Seed selection | Salt solution for seed selection 10 liters of water + 2 kg of nacl. |
| - 3 | Seed disinfection | Benlate - 1% ¹ (200 - 400 X, 6 - 12 hours) or homat (200 - 400 X, 6 - 12 hours) |
| - 2 | Seed soaking | 24 hours. |
| - 2 | Hastening of germination | 36 hours |
| - 1 | Application of fertilizer | Urea 1.5 Kg/400 m ² . T.S.P 1.0 Kg/400 m ² . |
| 0 | Sowing | Acreage 400 m ² /ha, Seed 25 Kg/ 400 m ² / to ha. |
| 15 | Control of diseases and insects damage | Diazinon 30 - 50 cc in 1,000 liters of water 300 - 500 lit/400 m ² spraying. |
| | <u>Nursery period : 25 days.</u> | |
| | (After transplanting) | |
| | preparation of paddy field. | |
| - 5 | Basal manuring | Urea 50 Kg/ha, TSP 90 Kg/ha. |
| 0 | Transplanting | Spacing 20 - 25 Cm x 20 - 25 Cm 3 - 4 seedling/per hill, 25 days/seedling. |
| 10 | Weeding (1st) | Hand rotary weeding. |
| 13 | Control of disease and insect damage (1st) | Diazinon 1 lit/ha, Kasumin 1 lit/ha. |
| 15 | Application of fertilizer, (1st) | Urea 60 Kg/ha. |
| 30 | Weeding (2nd) | Hand rotary weeding. |
| 40 | Control of disease of insect damage (2nd) | Sumithion 1 lit/ha, Kasumin 1 lit/ha. |

| Days | Managements (Preparation of Nursery) | Amount of Implements |
|------|---|----------------------|
| 60 | (Panicle initiation period) | |
| 63 | Application of fertilizer (2 nd) | Urea 70 Kg/ha. |
| 70 | (Booting period) | |
| 73 | Control of disease and insect damage | Diazinon 1 Lit/ha. |
| 80 | (Heading period) | |
| 105 | Harvesting | Use of sickle. |

Note : 1) This table compiled on the basis of the published data by Central Research Institute for Agriculture, Bogor.

2) For the introduction of new varieties, much attention should be paid to their resistance power against diseases and insects for this, IR - 26, - 34, - 36, - 38 and B - series may be recommended.

∠1 : To rice seedling disease, rice blast, rice leaf spot etc.

Table III - 33 STANDARD CULTIVATION METHOD FOR MAIZE.

| Days | Managements (Preparation of field) | Amount of Implements |
|------|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 0 | Sowing | 20 Kg/ha, Spacing 50 x 100 Cm. |
| 15 | Application of fertilizer (1st) | Urea 50 Kg/ha, TSP 30 Kg/ha. |
| 17 | Intertillage and weeding (1st) | Hoe and hand. |
| 30 | Control of insect damage (1st) | Sumithion 1 Lit/ha. |
| 40 | Application of fertilizer (2 nd) | Urea 30 Kg/ha. |
| 43 | Intertillage and weeding | Hoe and hand |
| 95 | Harvesting | |
| 100 | Drying | |
| 105 | Cleaning | |

Note : 1) High yielding varieties : Harapan baru, H - 68, H - 159

2) This table is compiled on the basis of the data published by
Central Research Institute for Agriculture, Bogor.

Table III - 3) STANDARD CULTIVATION METHOD FOR PEANUTS.

| <u>D a y s</u> | <u>Managements</u> | <u>Amount of Implements</u> |
|----------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| | (Preparation of field) | Lime 300 Kg/ha. |
| 0 | S o w i n g | Seed 40 Kg/ha, Spacing 25 x 25 Cm. |
| 17 | Application of fertilizer (1st) | Urea 20 Kg/ha, TSP 40 Kg/ha. |
| 20 | Intertillage and weeding | Hoe and hand. |
| 35 | Control insect damage (1st) | Spraying of Sumithion 1 lit/ha. |
| 45 | Application of fertilizer (2 nd) | Urea 10 Kg/ha. |
| 47 | Intertillage and weeding (2 nd) | Hoe and hand |
| 100 | Harvesting | |
| 105 | D r y i n g | |
| 110 | C l e a n i n g | |

N o t e : 1) High yielding varieties : Gajah, Banteng, Gajah Campur, Kidang, Macan.

2) This table is compiled on the basis of the published data by Central Research Institute for Agriculture, Bogor.

Table III - 35 STANDARD CULTIVATION METHOD FOR SOYBEANS.

| <u>D a y s</u> | <u>Managements</u> | <u>Amount of Imprements.</u> |
|----------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| | (Preparation of field) | Lime 300 Kg/ha. |
| 0 | S o w i n g | Seed 60 Kg/ha, Spacing 30 x 50 Cm. |
| 15 | Application of fertilizer (1st) | Urea 10 Kg/ha, TSP 40 Kg/ha. |
| 17 | Intertillage and weeding (1st) | Hoe and hand |
| 30 | Control of insect damage (1st) | Spraying of Sumithion 1 lit/ha. |
| 40 | Application of fertilizer (2 nd) | Urea 10 Kg/ha. |
| 45 | Intertillage and weeding (2 nd) | Hoe and hand. |
| 90 | Harvesting | |
| 95 | D r y i n g | |
| 100 | C l e a n i n g | |

Note : 1) High yielding varieties : Orba, kucir, Mas.

2) This table is compiled on the basis of the published data by Central Research Institute for Agriculture, Bogor.

Table III - 36 POTENTIAL GRAIN YIELD AT VARIOUS STATIONS IN JAVA IN WET AND DRY SEASON.

| Location | Longitude | Latitude | Elevation | Yield \bar{L} (ton/ha) | |
|-------------------------|-----------|----------|-----------|--------------------------|------------|
| | | | | Dry Season | Wet Season |
| M u r a | 106° 45'E | 6° 40'S | 260 m | 8.00 | 6.45 |
| M o j o s a r i | 112° 30'E | 7° 30'S | 30 | 8.85 | 6.90 |
| S i n g a m e r t a | 106° 15'E | 6° 10'S | 0 | 7.00 | 6.80 |
| G e n t e n s | 114° E | 8° 20'S | 172 | 7.75 | 7.20 |
| N g a l e | 111° 10'E | 7° 20'S | 55 | 7.15 | 6.50 |
| K u n i n s a n | 108° 24'E | 6° 58'S | 559 | 7.85 | 7.50 |
| K e n d a i p a y a k | 112° 20'E | 8° 05'S | 450 | 8.05 | 7.40 |
| P u s a k a n e g a r a | 107° 45'E | 6° 18'S | 7 | 7.80 | 7.20 |
| A v e r a g e | | | | 7.81 | 6.99 |

Data Source : C.R.I.A., Bogor No. 30 1977.

\bar{L} : Grain yield as 11 % moisture content.

Table III - 37 PADDY YIELD AT SEED CENTER BY VARIETY.

| Variety | Plot No. | Paddy yield (ton/ha) | Mean (ton/ha) |
|------------|----------|----------------------|---------------|
| PB - 5 | 1 | 4.13 | 4.18 |
| | 2 | 4.13 | |
| | 3 | 4.28 | |
| Pelita I/1 | 1 | 4.13 | 4.23 |
| | 2 | 4.28 | |
| | 3 | 4.28 | |
| Ch - 63 | 1 | 3.84 | 3.69 |
| | 2 | 3.69 | |
| | 3 | 3.54 | |
| Dewi Ratih | 1 | 4.43 | 4.18 |
| | 2 | 4.57 | |
| | 3 | 3.54 | |
| Total Mean | | | 4.27 |

Data Source : Belitang seed center, 1972

Note : Fertilizer application

N : P₂O₅ : K₂O

53 : 44 : 0

Urea ; 115 Kg/ha.

T.S.P. ; 95 Kg/ha.

Table III - 38 VARIETAL TRIAL NO. 1 ON RICE.

- Effect of irrigation on the yield of grain (ton/ha)

| V a r i e t y | B e l i t a n g | | Average |
|---------------|-----------------|------------|---------|
| | 1972 | 1973 | |
| | Wet Season | Dry Season | |
| PB - 5 | 5.7 | 2.8 | 4.3 |
| Pelita I/1 | 5.1 | 3.2 | 4.2 |
| Pelita I/2 | 6.7 | 3.0 | 4.9 |
| IR - 20 | 5.3 | 3.3 | 4.3 |
| IR - 22 | 4.5 | 1.8 | 3.2 |
| Katok Jumadi | 5.0 | 1.6 | 3.3 |
| P u t i h | 5.2 | 2.1 | 3.7 |
| Sri makmur | 5.2 | 1.5 | 3.4 |
| Pelita I/2 * | 6.7 | | 6.7 |

* Belitang PAO.

N o t e : Low yield of dry season paddy caused by lack of irrigation water.

Table III - 39 SAMPLE SURVEY OF SUFFICIENT IRRIGATION WATER AREA.

| Rec. Concerned | Variety | Unit yield (ton/ha) | |
|----------------|------------|-----------------------|------------------|
| | | Rainy season paddy | Dry season paddy |
| Buay Madang | PB - 5 | 4.9 | |
| | IR - 32 | 4.8 | 4.7 |
| | Pelita I/1 | 4.9 | |
| | P.U.T.W | 4.4 | |
| | IR - 36 | | 5.5 |
| | P u t i h | | 5.3 |
| | Pempunghar | | 5.8 |
| Belitang | PB - 5 | 5.3 | 5.1 |
| | IR - 32 | 4.7 | |
| | IR - 36 | 5.1 | 5.2 |
| | Pempunghar | | 5.6 |
| | R a t i h | | 5.3 |
| A v e r a g e | | 4.8 | 5.3 |

Data Source : Belitang Sub - Seksi office, 1978, 1979.

Note : Dry paddy.

Table III - 40 TARGET OF YIELD FOR MAJOR CROPS.

| <u>Crops</u> | <u>Yield (ton/ha)</u> | <u>Remarks</u> |
|--------------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| Rainy season paddy | 4.0 | Dry paddy |
| Dry season paddy | 4.5 | Dry paddy |
| M a i z e | 2.0 | |
| P e a n u t | 1.2 | |
| S o y B e a n | 1.3 | |
| R u b b e r | 1.0 | |
| C o f f e e | 1.0 | |

Reference data.

- 1) Belitang Extension Area Agricultural Development Project Annex,
FAO / UNDP, 1974.
- 2) Statistic of Agriculture in Kab. OKU and North Lampung, 1978.
- 3) Farm Economy Survey in the project Area (Belitang and Tulang Bawang)
1979.
- 4) Sub Seksi office in Belitang, 1976, 1977, 1978.
- 5) B.P.P (Agricultural Extension Office) in Kecamatan Belitang.
- 6) Annual Report of C.R.I.A (IP₃), Bogor, 1976, 1977.
- 7) Report of Japan - Indonesia Joint Food Crop Research Program.
1975, J.I.C.A.

Table III - 41 BUILD - UP PERIOD OF TARGET YIELD OF EACH CROP.

(Lowland Area of Belitana Extension Area)

| Crops | Existing Condition | UP PERIOD OF TARGET YIELD OF EACH CROP | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------|--------------------|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|-----------|--|--|--|
| | | 1st Year | 2nd Year | 3rd Year | 4th Year | 5th Year | 6th Year | 7th Year | 8th Year | 9th Year | 10th Year | | | |
| Rainy season paddy | 2.5 | 2.8 | 3.3 | 3.7 | 3.9 | 4.0 | | | | | | | | |
| Dry season paddy | 2.0 | 2.7 | 3.4 | 3.9 | 4.3 | 4.5 | | | | | | | | |
| Peanuts | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 1.2 | 1.2 | | | | | | | | |

(Transmigration Area of Belitana Extension Area and the Lemupink Area)

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Rainy season paddy | 2.5 | 2.8 | 3.1 | 3.4 | 3.6 | 3.8 | 3.9 | 4.0 | | | | | | |
| Dry season paddy | 2.0 | 2.6 | 3.1 | 3.5 | 3.9 | 4.2 | 4.4 | 4.5 | | | | | | |
| Soybean | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.1 | 1.2 | 1.3 | 1.3 | | | | | | |
| Coffee | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | | | | | | |

(Tulang Bawang Area)

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|--|--|--|
| Rainy season paddy | 2.5 | 2.7 | 3.0 | 3.2 | 3.4 | 3.5 | 3.6 | 3.7 | 3.8 | 3.9 | 4.0 | | | |
| Dry season paddy | 2.0 | 2.5 | 2.9 | 3.2 | 3.5 | 3.8 | 4.0 | 4.2 | 4.3 | 4.4 | 4.5 | | | |
| Kaize | 0.9 | 1.1 | 1.3 | 1.5 | 1.7 | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 2.0 | 2.0 | 2.0 | | | |
| Coffee | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | | | |
| Rubber | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.7 | 0.8 | 0.9 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | 1.0 | | | |

Table III - 12 FUTURE CROP PRODUCTION IN THE PROJECT AREA.

Lowland Area of the Belitang Extension Area.

| Crops | Area (ha) | Unit yield (ton/ha) | Production (ton) |
|--------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------------|
| Rainy season paddy | 21,700 | 4.0 | 86,800 |
| Dry season paddy | 21,700 | 4.5 | 97,650 |
| Paddy Total | | | 184,450 |
| P e a n u t | 10,850 | 1.2 | 13,020 |

Transmigration Area of Belitang Extension Area.

| | | | |
|--------------------|--------|-----|---------|
| Rainy season paddy | 18,780 | 4.0 | 75,120 |
| Dry season paddy | 9,760 | 4.5 | 43,920 |
| Paddy Total | | | 119,040 |
| S o y b e a n | 9,010 | 1.3 | 11,710 |
| C o f f e e | 7,520 | 1.0 | 7,520 |

Lempuing Area.

| | | | |
|--------------------|-------|-----|--------|
| Rainy season paddy | 9,350 | 4.0 | 37,400 |
| Dry season paddy | 4,890 | 4.5 | 21,820 |
| Paddy Total | | | 59,220 |
| S o y b e a n | 4,480 | 1.3 | 5,820 |
| C o f f e e | 3,730 | 1.0 | 3,730 |

Tulang Rawang Area.

| | | | |
|--------------------|--------|-----|---------|
| Rainy season paddy | 18,730 | 4.0 | 74,920 |
| Dry season paddy | 12,430 | 4.5 | 56,160 |
| Paddy Total | | | 131,080 |
| M a i z e | 15,570 | 2.0 | 31,140 |
| R u b b e r | 12,450 | 1.0 | 12,450 |
| C o f f e e | 12,450 | 1.0 | 12,450 |

Table III - 43 INCREASE OF CROP PRODUCTION IN THE PROJECT AREA.

| Crops | Present (tons) | Crop production with Project (tons) | Increase (tons) |
|--|---------------------|---|----------------------|
| <u>Lowland Area of Belitang Extension Area.</u> | | | |
| Rainy season paddy | 21,350 | 86,800 | 65,450 |
| Dry season paddy | 1,700 | 97,650 | 95,950 |
| Upland paddy | 4,030 | | - 4,030 |
| Total Paddy | 27,080 | 184,450 | 157,370 |
| C a s s a v a | 9,000 | | - 9,000 |
| M a i z e | 770 | | - 770 |
| P e a n u t | 600 | 23,020 | 22,420 |
| S o y b e a n | 390 | | - 390 |
| <u>Transmigration Area of Belitang Extension Area.</u> | | | |
| Rainy season paddy | 2,100 | 75,120 | 73,020 |
| Dry season paddy | | 43,920 | 43,920 |
| Upland paddy | 800 | | - 800 |
| Total paddy | 2,900 | 119,040 | 117,040 |
| C a s s a v a | 1,500 | | - 1,500 |
| M a i z e | 160 | | - 160 |
| P e a n u t | 100 | | - 100 |
| S o y b e a n | 60 | 11,710 | 11,650 |
| R u b b e r | 140 | | - 140 |
| C o f f e e | 10 | 7,520 | 7,510 |

(to be continued)

| Crop | Present (tons) | Crop production With Project (tons) | Increase (tons) |
|-----------------------|---------------------|---|----------------------|
| <u>Lempuing Area.</u> | | | |
| Rainy season paddy | 1,330 | 37,400 | 36,070 |
| Dry season paddy | | 21,820 | 21,820 |
| Upland paddy | 860 | | -- 860 |
| Total Paddy | 2,190 | 59,220 | 57,030 |
| Cassava | 1,680 | | -- 1,680 |
| Maize | 140 | | -- 140 |
| Peanut | 110 | | -- 110 |
| Soybean | 70 | 5,820 | 5,750 |
| Rubber | 210 | | -- 210 |
| Coffee | 20 | 3,730 | 3,710 |

Tulang Bawang Area.

| | | | |
|--------------------|-------|---------|----------|
| Rainy season paddy | | 74,920 | 74,920 |
| Dry season paddy | | 56,160 | 56,160 |
| Upland paddy | 1,380 | | -- 1,380 |
| Total Paddy | 1,380 | 131,080 | 129,700 |
| Maize | 230 | 31,110 | 30,910 |
| Cassava | 5,700 | | -- 5,700 |
| Peanut | 40 | | -- 40 |
| Rubber | 150 | 12,450 | 12,300 |
| Coffee | 280 | 12,450 | 12,170 |

Note : Paddy is as dry paddy.

Fig. III.7 Proposed Cropping Pattern Type I (1.0 Ha)

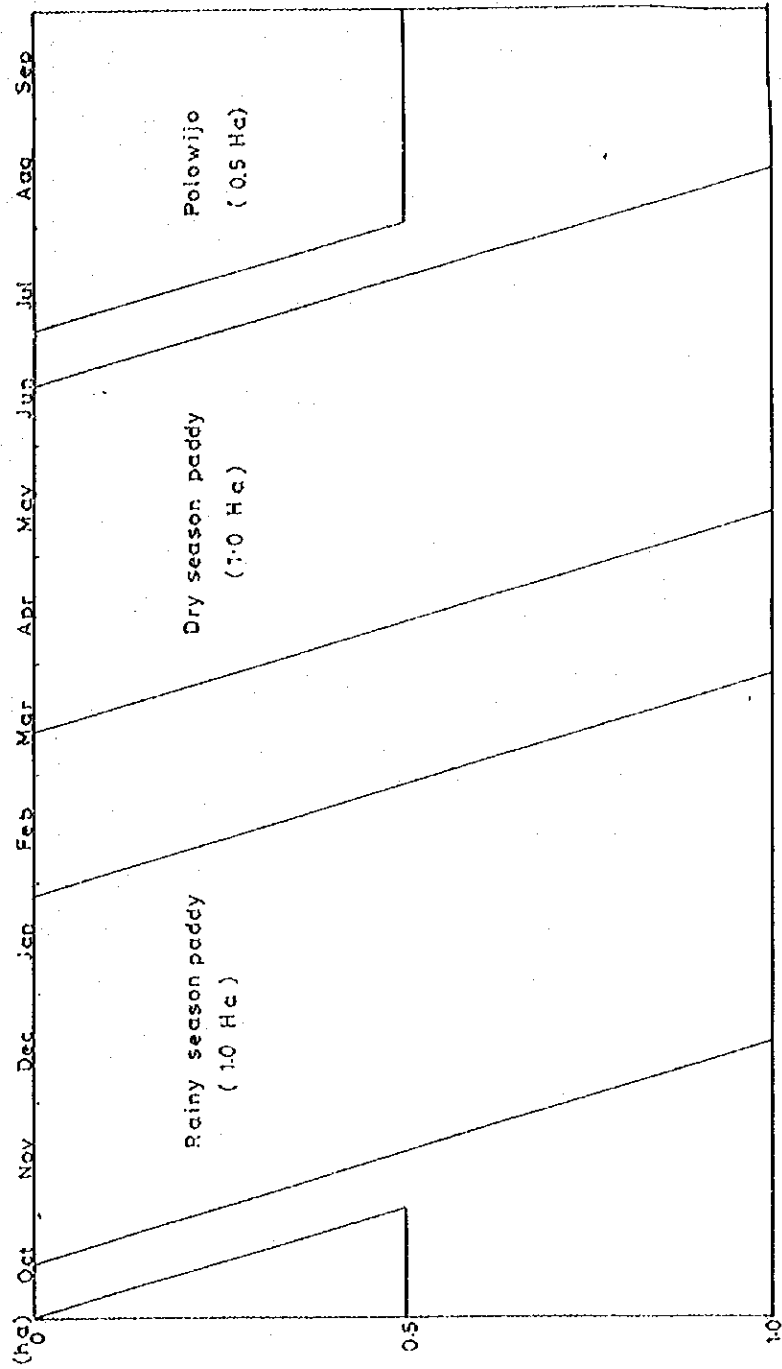
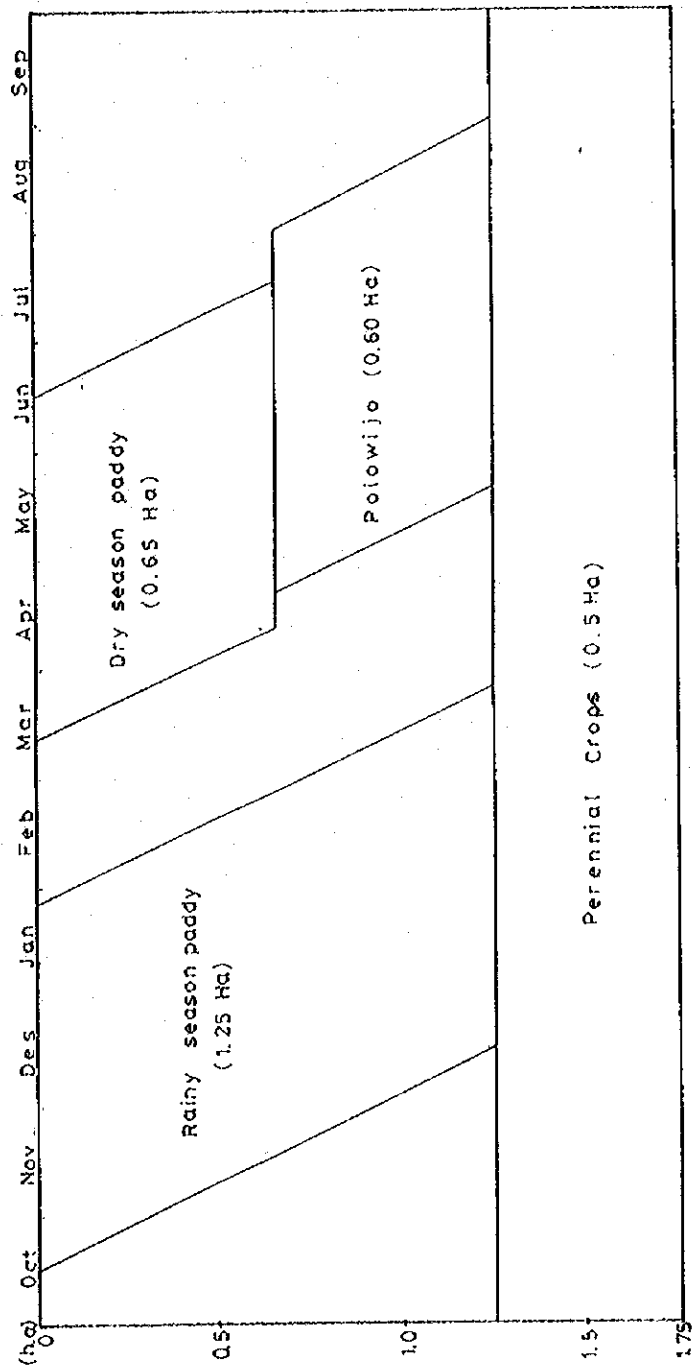


Fig.III.8 Proposed Cropping Pattern Type II-(i)(1.75 Ha)



Crop intensity: 1.71

Fig.III.9 Proposed Cropping Pattern TypeII-(2) (175Ha)

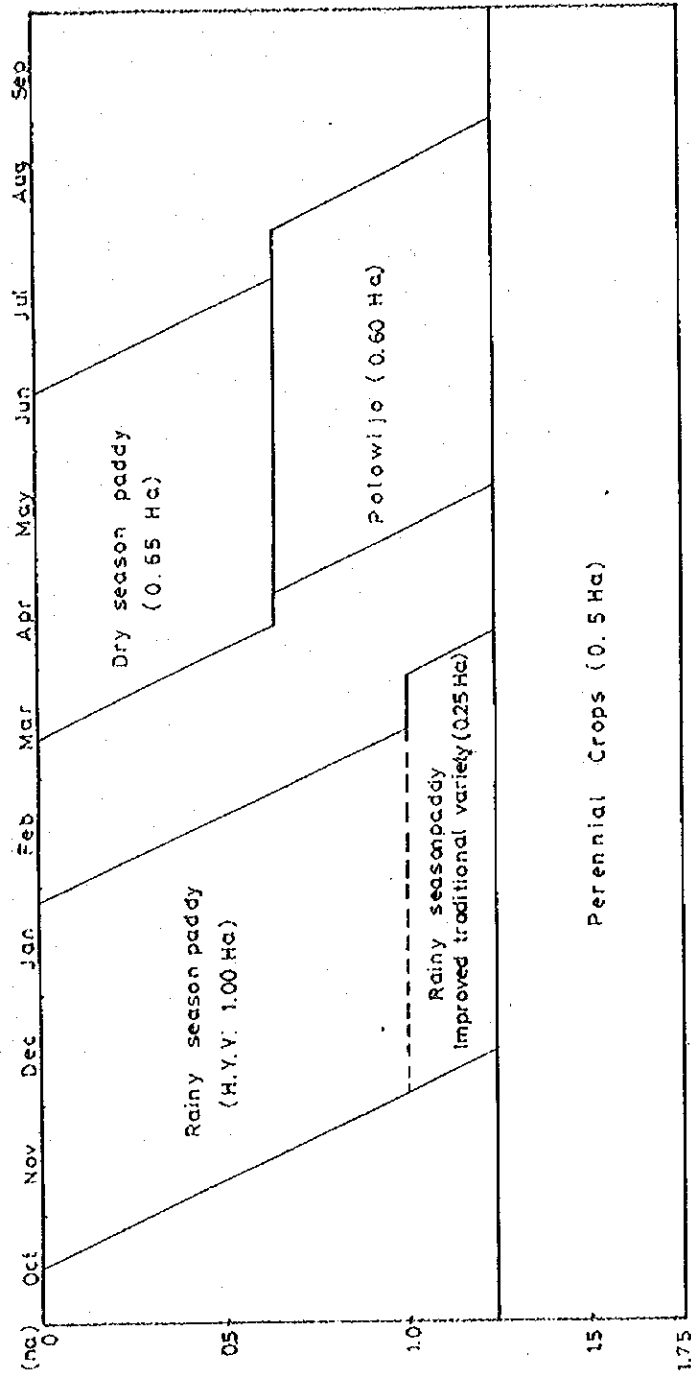
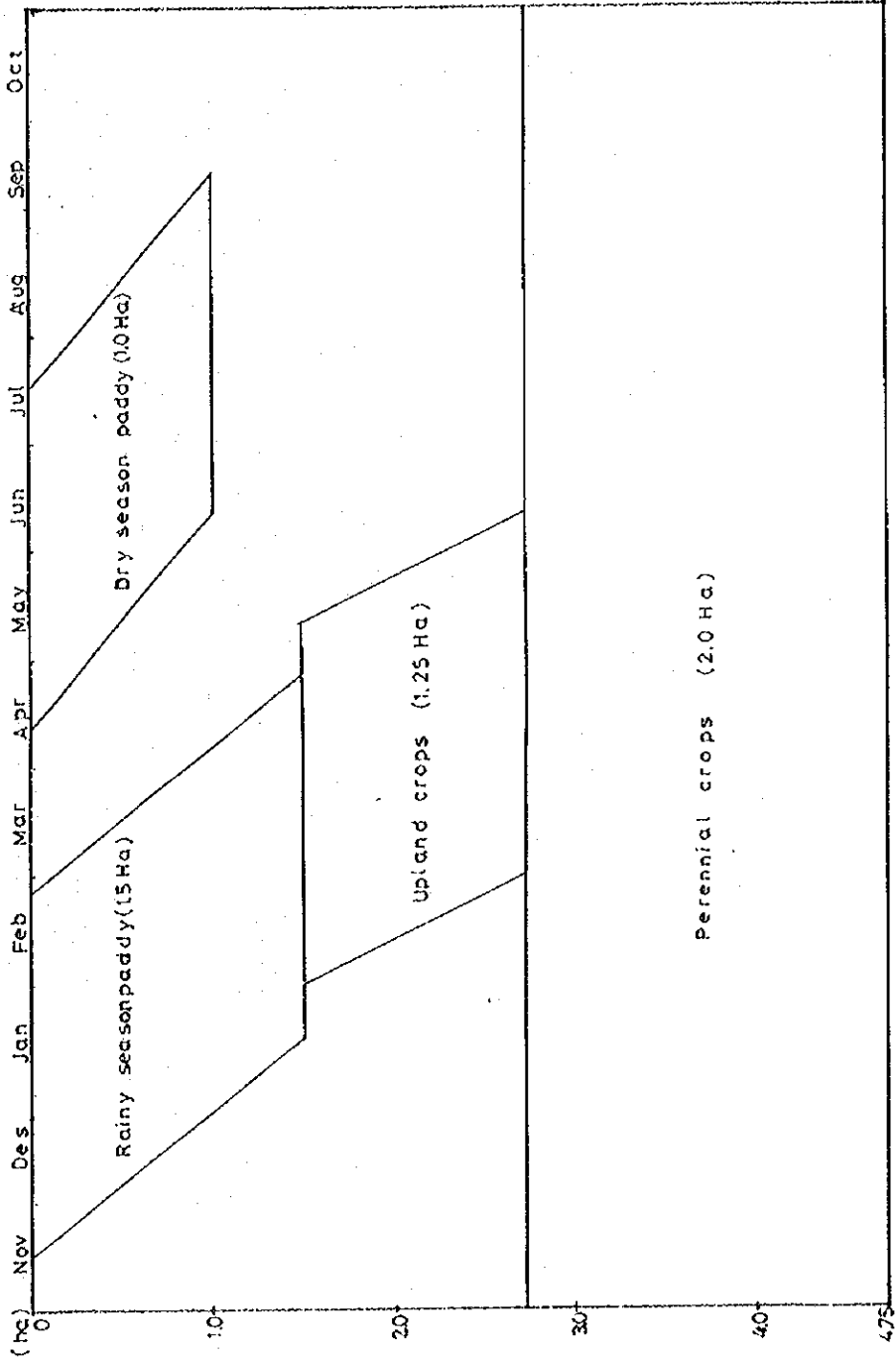


Fig.III.10 Proposed Cropping Pattern Type III-(1) (4.75Ha)



Crop intensity: 1.21

Fig.III.11 Proposed Cropping Pattern Type III-(2) (4.75Ha)

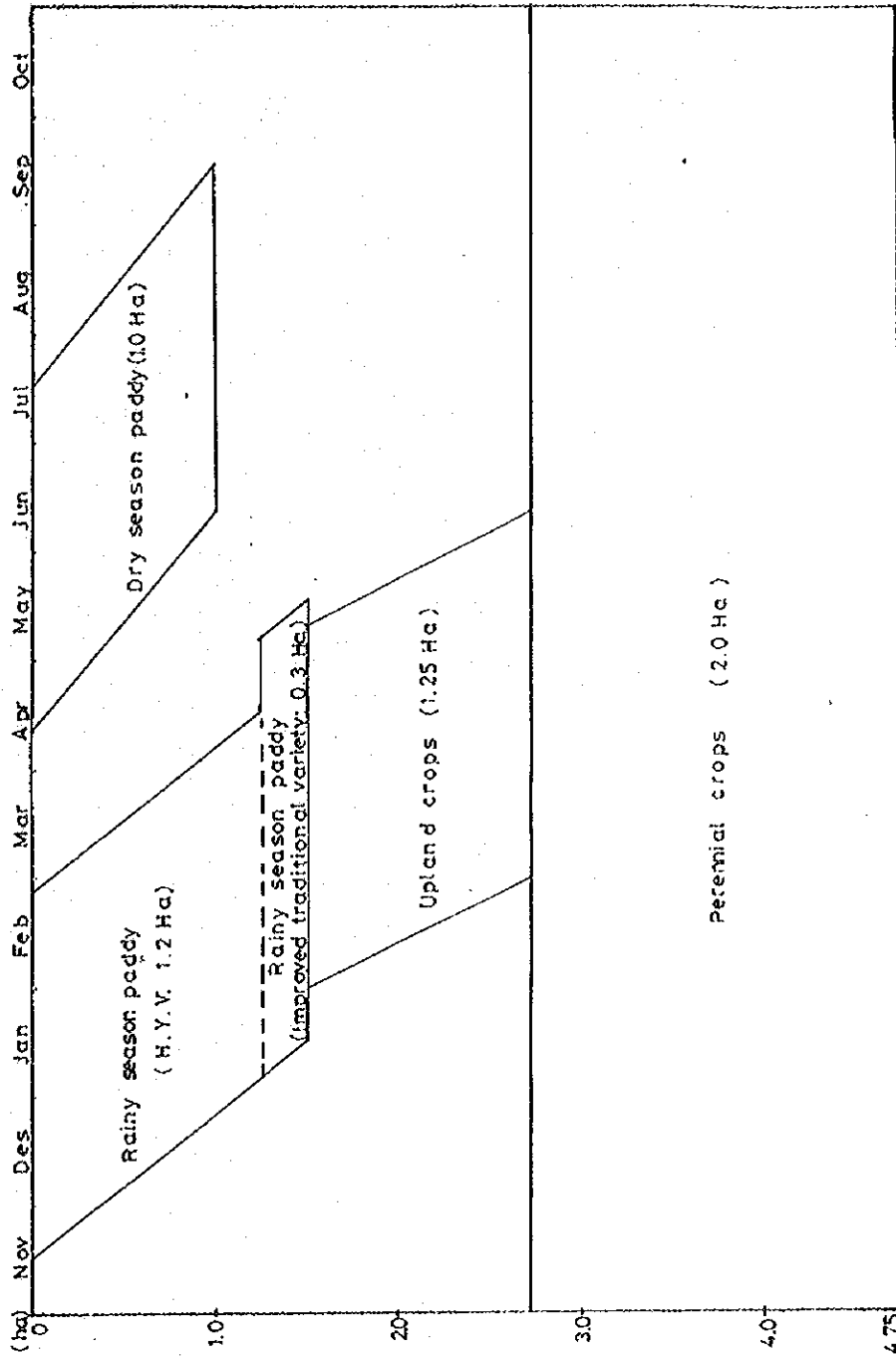
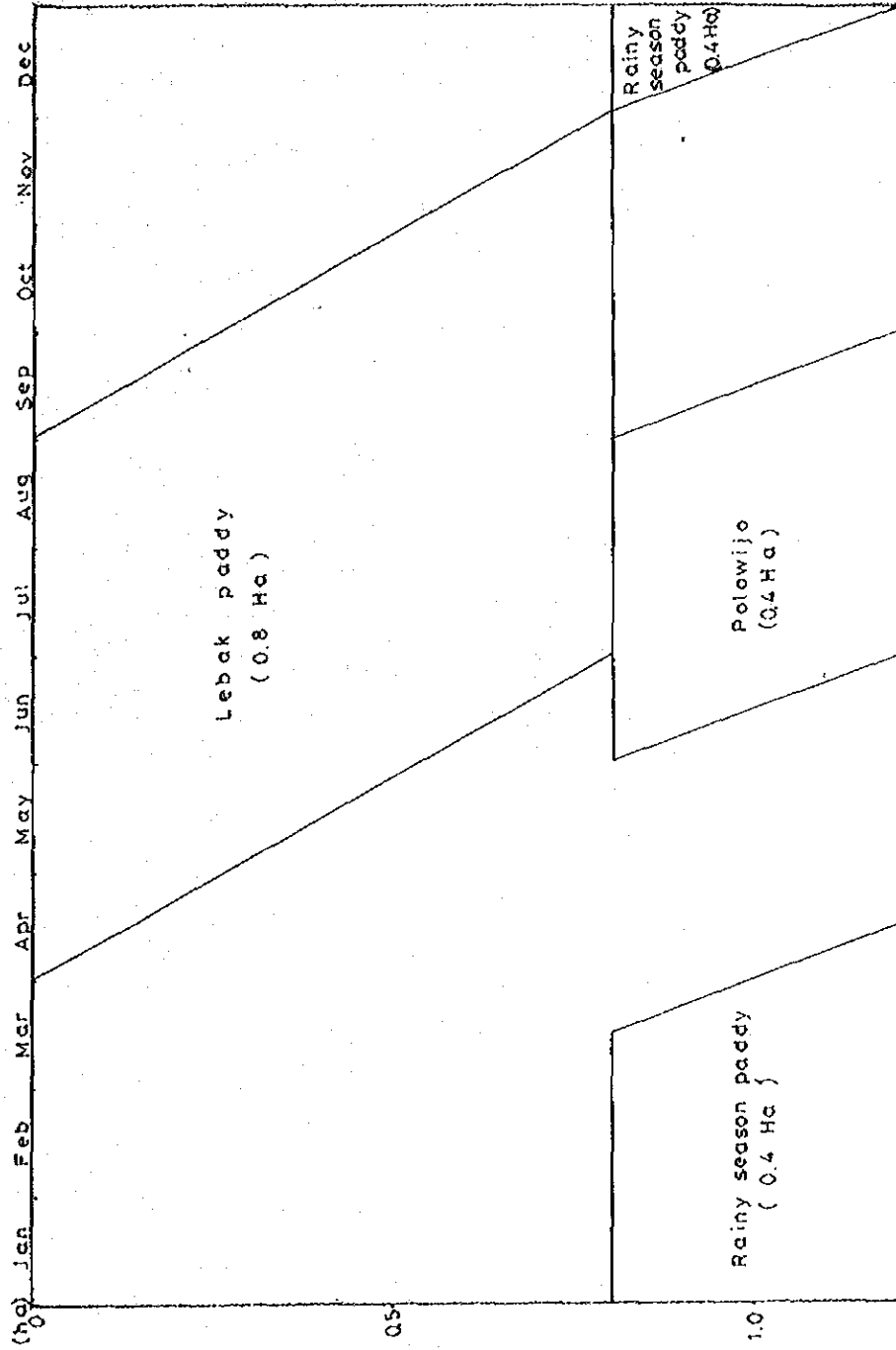


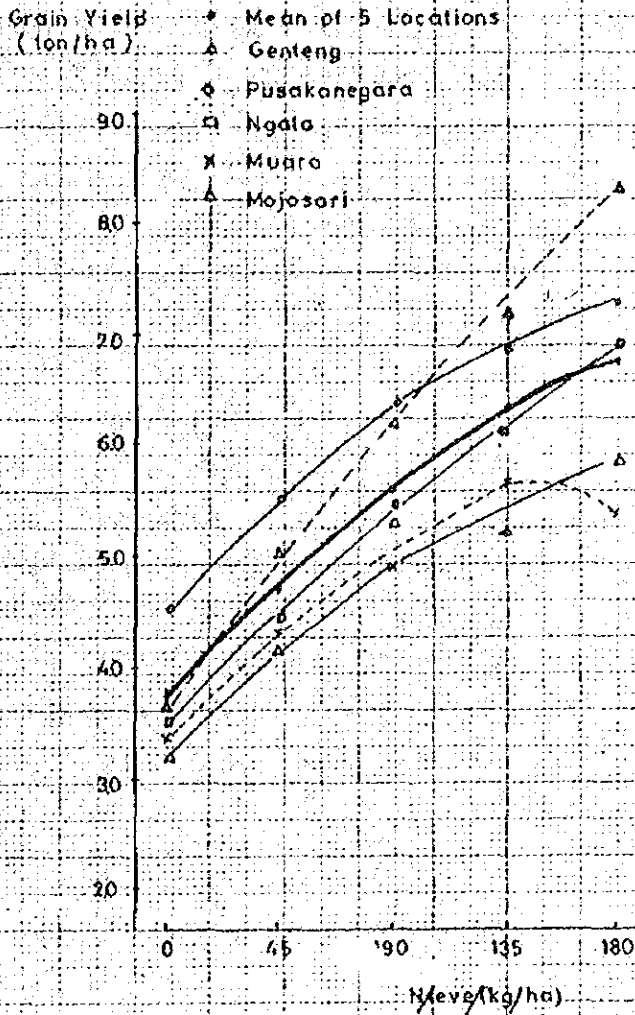
Fig.III.12 Proposed Cropping Pattern Type IV (1.20Ha)



C. I. 1. 33.

Fig. III.13

Relation between rice grain yield and
increasing rates of nitrogen application
at 5 different locations



Data Source :

- Report on Japan-Indone-
sia Joint Food Crop
Research Program,
JICA, 1975

ANNEX-IV IRRIGATION AND DRAINAGE

4.1 IRRIGATION WATER REQUIREMENTS

4.1.1 General

In planning of Irrigation project, a full knowledge of Irrigation water requirements of crops from time of seeding until harvest is needed. It is also necessary to know the total amount of water required in each season to produce optimum yields for the climate and soils involved in order to make a water balance study in the basin.

Peak water requirement by crop must be known in order to determine the capacity of irrigation system. It is also important to check whether the peak use periods for different crops in the study area occur at the same time or at different months. This can be a very important consideration where water resources are limited compared with the magnitude of irrigable area.

Since field measurement of consumptive use of water by crops was not carried out in this study period because of shortage of time, the study was made mainly depending on the field measurement results prepared by FAO/UNDP in 1974 for the "Belitang Extension Area, Agricultural Development Project". The empirical and theoretical formulas developed in the past by various experts were also used in this study.

In this study, the Lebak Area of around 76,000 ha shown in Fig.IV-5 is also included for the purpose of water balance study.

4.1.2 Consumptive Use of Water by Crops

Practically the consumptive use of water by crops is obtained by multiplying the class-A pan evaporation or potential evapotranspiration by the crop coefficient.

(1) Potential Evapotranspiration

In the study area, the evaporation data are available at Belitang (1971-1979), Palembang (1976-1978) and at Menggala (1972-1977), but these data were not used in this study, because

there found some disturbances in these data, i.e. extremely high and low values and many blanks in the daily data. Instead, the potential evapotranspiration calculated using the Modified Penman Formula is used in the study. In the selection of formula among the various empirical and theoretical formulas, the latitudinal and altitudinal location of the study area and availability of meteorological data are fully taken into consideration.

The followings are calculated results using the meteorological data at Belitang and Palembang (for the meteorological data vide ANNEX-1).

(Unit : mm/month)

| <u>JAN</u> | <u>FEB</u> | <u>MAR</u> | <u>APR</u> | <u>MAY</u> | <u>JUN</u> | <u>JUL</u> | <u>AUG</u> | <u>SEP</u> | <u>OCT</u> | <u>NOV</u> | <u>DEC</u> | <u>TOTAL</u> |
|---------------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|--------------|
| <u>At Belitang</u> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 146 | 132 | 152 | 147 | 146 | 138 | 149 | 151 | 159 | 167 | 150 | 143 | 1,782 |
| <u>At Palembang</u> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 152 | 137 | 164 | 150 | 149 | 141 | 144 | 149 | 168 | 174 | 150 | 149 | 1,827 |

In the values calculated above, the potential evapotranspiration at Belitang is used for the calculation of consumptive use of water for the Belitang Extension Area, Tulangbawang Area and Lampung Area. Whereas, the average values of those at Belitang and Palembang are used for the approximation of consumptive use of water for the Lebak Area which is located between the two places.

(2) Crop Coefficients, kc

The crop coefficient of paddy is referred to the kc-curve mentioned in the ANNEX VIII of the Reconnaissance Planning Report on "Belitang Extension Area, Agricultural Development Project" prepared by FAO/UNDP in 1974. This curve is also shown in Fig. IV-1. As for the kc-values for maize, soybeans and peanuts, the curves shown in the Technical Release No.21 published by USDA in 1967 are used in the calculation. These curves are shown

In Fig. IV-2 through IV-4. The k_c -values for coffee is taken to be 0.9 throughout the year as recommended by FAO in the FAO Series No.24, "Irrigation and Drainage Paper".

(3) Results of Calculations

The results of calculations of the consumptive use of water by each crop in respective cropping pattern are shown in Table IV.1-1 through IV.1-14.

4.1.3 Farm Requirements

After knowing the consumptive use of water, the farm requirements are calculated by the following equation.

$$FR = CU + PL + NW + PW - ER + FL$$

where, FR ; Farm requirements

CU ; Consumptive use of water

PL ; Percolation loss (for paddy field only)

NW ; Nursery water requirement (for paddy field only)

PW ; Puddling water requirement (for paddy field only)

ER ; Effective rainfall

FL ; Farm application losses (for upland field only)

(1) Percolation Loss

Since the data of percolation rate in paddy field are not available, the same values as mentioned in Appendix VIII of the Reconnaissance Planning Report on "Belitang Extension Area, Agricultural Development Project" prepared by FAO/UNDP in 1974 are adopted in the calculation, i.e. 1 mm/day in the dry season (June-September) and nil in the rainy season (October-May).

Horizontal percolation through the paddy fields in terraceland will come out in the lower adjacent paddy fields and this percolation is not deemed to be loss. Therefore, such percolation is not taken as a loss in the overall Irrigation requirements.



(2) Nursery Water Requirement

The nursery water requirement is estimated for the following assumptions.

- (a) Area required for nursery bed:
 - 1/20 of main field
- (b) Nursery period:
 - 20 days
- (c) Water required for the 20 days period:
 - Preparation of nursery bed, 120 mm
 - Evapotranspiration, 100 mm
 - Percolation loss, 20 mm
 - Total 240 mm

(equivalent to 12 mm against the area of main field)

(3) Puddling Water Requirement

The quantity of water required for puddling works is theoretically assessed for the soil depth to be puddled and porosity, which vary relatively from place to place. In this study, the following formula and assumptions are adopted for the approximation.

a) Formula

$$PW = DS + WS$$

where, PW; puddling water requirement in mm

DS; required water depth above soil surface after puddling in mm

WS; difference in soil moisture contents before and after puddling in mm

b) Assumptions

- i) Water depth above soil surface after puddling is 50 mm.
- ii) Porosity is 50% in both surface soil (20 cm depth) and sub-soil (10 cm depth).
- iii) Vapor phase in soils after the puddling is 5%.
- iv) Soil moisture before irrigation is 14% in volume which corresponds approximately to the permanent wilting point.

The calculated results is as follows:

$$PW = 50 + 300 \times (1 - 0.05) \times 0.5 - 0.14 \times 300$$
$$\approx 150 \text{ mm}$$

(4) Effective Rainfall

The monthly rainfall data have been collected from the following eleven stations:

- i) Belitang (1956-1979)
- ii) Kurunganyawa (1971-1974, 1978-1979)
- iii) Jelabat (BK IX) (1971-1974, 1978-1979)
- iv) Petangan (BK XVII) (1977-1979)
- v) Menggala (1972-1979)
- vi) Palembang Air Port (1971-1979)
- vii) Branch Office of Meteorological Institute in Palembang (1976-1979)
- viii) Kayuagung (1963-1965, 1969-1978)
- ix) Pedamaran (1972-1978)
- x) Tanjung Lubuk (1972-1978)
- xi) Cempaka (1972-1978)

Among them, the data at Belitang were used for the estimation of effective rainfall in the Belitang Extension Area, Tulangbawang and the Lempuing Area, and the data at Kayuagung were used for the Lebak Area, because of their long observation periods and suitable locations for the estimation.

In the estimation of effective rainfall, the annual rainfall with a 80% probability of exceedance of the draught year is estimated using the probability paper. The rainfall thus estimated is distributed to each month at the same ratio as that of the average monthly rainfall. The following table shows the estimated monthly rainfall with a 80% probability.

| <u>JAN</u> | <u>FEB</u> | <u>MAR</u> | <u>APR</u> | <u>MAY</u> | <u>JUN</u> | <u>JUL</u> | <u>AUG</u> | <u>SEP</u> | <u>OCT</u> | <u>NOV</u> | <u>DEC</u> | <u>TOTAL</u> |
|---------------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|--------------|
| <u>At Belltang</u> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 283 | 223 | 285 | 230 | 158 | 87 | 71 | 85 | 91 | 163 | 248 | 306 | 2,230 |
| <u>At Kayuagung</u> | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 239 | 217 | 262 | 211 | 161 | 91 | 71 | 67 | 110 | 116 | 209 | 273 | 2,030 |

For the estimation of the effective rainfall, the table developed by the US Bureau of Reclamation is applied. The results thus obtained are understood to be the first approximation. The more detailed estimation using the daily balance method will be presented in the final draft report.

The estimated results of the effective rainfall are shown in Table IV.1-1 through IV.1-14.

(5) Farm Application Losses

Farm application losses in upland irrigation include deep percolation, surface run-off, etc. Taking into account the soil characteristics, topography, climate, irrigation practice and experience, etc. the application efficiency is assumed to be 70% of (CU - ER) on an average over the whole study area.

4.1.4 Diversions Requirements

The canal conveyance and operation losses can not be avoided in any case, and therefore these losses should be included in the irrigation water requirements at the head of canal. Such diversion water requirements are obtained by dividing the farm requirements obtained in Section 3 hereof by the canal conveyance and operation efficiencies. In this study, the canal conveyance efficiency is estimated to be 85% and canal operation efficiency to be 80% of the diversion requirements.

The calculated unit diversion requirements for each crop are shown in Table IV.1-1 through IV.1-14 and the unit diversion requirements for respective cropping pattern are shown in Table IV.2. The Table IV.3 shows the diversion requirements in each development area.

4.2 DRAINAGE REQUIREMENTS

It is essential to maintain soil moisture in an adequate condition to keep land productivity high. If the lands can not be drained well within a feasible range, the productivity will go down and, in the worst case, the lands have to be abandoned.

In general, the criteria for the calculation of unit drainage requirement defines the rainfall intensity with certain probability and a drain period necessary for removal of excess water to an allowable extent. In the on-going irrigation projects in Indonesia, drainage requirements have been estimated by applying their own ways considering the natural and physical conditions prevailing over the project area.

In this study, the drainage requirements are estimated on the basis of following assumptions and procedures:

- (1) The daily rainfall data at Belitang (1956-1979) and Kayuagung (1972-1978) are used. The data of each station are applied to the following development area^{/1}.
 - Data at Belitang; To Belitang Extension, Tulangbawang and Lempuing Areas
 - Data at Kayuagung; To Lebak Area (for reference)
- (2) Design rainfall is estimated to be 245 mm of 3 days rainfall at Belitang and 190 mm at Kayuagung taking a 10-year return period.
- (3) Based on the average rainfall distribution pattern, the distribution percentage of the design daily rainfall is estimated as follows:

| <u>Day</u> | <u>Distribution Percentage</u> | |
|------------|--------------------------------|------------------|
| | <u>Belitang</u> | <u>Kayuagung</u> |
| 1st day | 33 | 30 |
| 2nd day | 31 | 36 |
| 3rd day | 36 | 34 |

^{/1}: This study will further be reinforced by the data from Menggala and Cempaka, if available.

- (4) Relationship between rainfall and runoff distribution is assumed as follows:

Relationship between cumulative rainfall and total runoff

| <u>Cumulative rainfall (mm)</u> | <u>Runoff coefficient (f)</u> |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| less than 10 | 0 |
| 10 - 30 | 0.1 |
| 30 - 50 | 0.3 |
| 50 - 100 | 0.5 |
| 100 - 300 | 0.8 |

Relationship between rainfall and runoff distribution

| <u>Rainfall (mm)</u> | <u>1st day (%)</u> | <u>2nd day (%)</u> | <u>3rd day (%)</u> | <u>4th day (%)</u> |
|----------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| less than 30 | 100 | - | - | - |
| 30 - 50 | 70 | 30 | - | - |
| 50 - 100 | 60 | 30 | 10 | - |
| more than 100 | 50 | 30 | 15 | 5 |

- (5) Based on the above assumptions, the drainage requirements are estimated as follows:

At Belitang

| <u>Design Rainfall (mm)</u> | <u>Cumulative Rainfall (mm)</u> | <u>f</u> | <u>Runoff (mm)</u> | | | | |
|-----------------------------|---------------------------------|----------|--------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| | | | <u>1st day</u> | <u>2nd day</u> | <u>3rd day</u> | <u>4th day</u> | <u>5th day</u> |
| 81 | 81 | 0.5 | 24.3 | 12.1 | 4.1 | - | - |
| 76 | 157 | 0.8 | - | 36.5 | 18.2 | 6.1 | - |
| 88 | 245 | 0.8 | - | - | 42.2 | 21.1 | 7.0 |
| Total | | | <u>24.3</u> | <u>48.6</u> | <u>64.5</u> | <u>27.2</u> | <u>7.0</u> |
| | <u>Lit/sec/ha</u> | | <u>2.8</u> | <u>5.6</u> | <u>7.5</u> | <u>3.1</u> | <u>0.8</u> |

At Kayuagung

| | | | | | | | |
|--------------|-------------------|-----|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|------------|
| 57 | 57 | 0.5 | 17.1 | 8.6 | 2.9 | - | - |
| 68 | 125 | 0.8 | - | 32.6 | 16.3 | 5.4 | - |
| 65 | 190 | 0.8 | - | - | 31.2 | 15.6 | 5.2 |
| Total | | | <u>17.1</u> | <u>41.2</u> | <u>50.4</u> | <u>21.0</u> | <u>5.2</u> |
| | <u>Lit/sec/ha</u> | | <u>2.0</u> | <u>4.8</u> | <u>5.8</u> | <u>2.4</u> | <u>0.6</u> |

Cropping pattern, Type - I (for 1 ha Area)
- Wet Season paddy -

| Description | SEP | | | OCT | | | NOV | | | DEC | | | JAN | | | FEB | | | MAR | | |
|---|----------------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 |
| Cropping pattern | Nursery Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | Ripening Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | 1/12 | 1/4 | 5/12 | 7/12 | 3/4 | 11/12 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| B. Consumptive use of water | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.31 | 1.27 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 1.31 |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.31 | 1.27 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 1.31 |
| 2. Average, kc | 0.76 | 0.77 | 0.84 | 0.92 | 1.00 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.80 | 0.92 | 1.00 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.80 | 0.92 | 1.00 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.80 | 0.92 | 1.00 | 0.76 |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | 54.0 | 59.4 | 50.0 | 50.0 | 50.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | 41 | 46 | 42 | 46 | 50 | 49 | 52 | 58 | 50.6 | 47.0 | 53 | 53 | 55 | 46 | 36 | 18 | 18 | 18 | 18 | 18 | 18 |
| 5. Per colation loss (mm) | 10 | 11 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 6. Effective rainfall (mm) | 32 | 35 | 41 | 41 | 41 | 40 | 40 | 44 | 44 | 40 | 40 | 44 | 44 | 36 | 36 | 29 | 29 | 29 | 29 | 29 | 29 |
| 7. Sub - Total, (4 + C - D) x A (mm) | 2 | 2 | 1 | 3 | 7 | 8 | 12 | 14 | 14 | 12 | 12 | 14 | 14 | 4 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 8. Nursery water requirement (mm) | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 8 | 12 | 14 | 14 | 12 | 12 | 14 | 14 | 4 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 9. Puddling water requirement (mm) | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 8 | 12 | 14 | 14 | 12 | 12 | 14 | 14 | 4 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 10. Farm requirements, E + F + G (mm) | 2 | 27 | 29 | 33 | 32 | 12 | 18 | 21 | 21 | 18 | 18 | 21 | 21 | 6 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 11. Diversion requirements H/Ei (mm) | 3 | 40 | 43 | 44 | 47 | 12 | 18 | 21 | 21 | 18 | 18 | 21 | 21 | 6 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 12. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | 0.03 | 0.46 | 0.50 | 0.52 | 0.54 | 0.14 | 0.21 | 0.22 | 0.22 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.22 | 0.07 | 0.07 | 0.07 | 0.07 | 0.07 | 0.07 | 0.07 | 0.07 |

Note : Ei ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %.

Table IV. 1.2 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS

| Description | FEB | | | MAR | | | APR | | | MAY | | | JUN | | | JUL | | | AUG |
|--|----------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| Cropping pattern, Type - I (for 1 ha Area) - Dry Season paddy.- | Nursery Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | Ripening Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Cropping pattern | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| B. Consumptive use of water | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.93 | 1.12 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.31 | 1.12 | 0.93 | 0.78 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.93 | 1.12 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.31 |
| 2. Average, kc | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration(mm) | 49.0 | 53.9 | 42 | 41 | 45 | 49 | 50 | 53 | 59 | 52 | 49 | 46 | 36 | 24 | 24 | 24 | 24 | 24 | 24 |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | 37 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 |
| 5. Effective rainfall (mm) | 38 | 42 | 40 | 40 | 40 | 40 | 33 | 33 | 36 | 20 | 20 | 20 | 20 | 20 | 20 | 20 | 20 | 20 | 20 |
| 6. Sub - Total, (4 + C - D) x A (mm) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 3 | 7 | 25 | 30 | 34 | 39 | 32 | 23 | 17 | 8 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 7. Nursery water requirement (mm) | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 |
| 8. Puddling water requirement (mm) | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 |
| 9. Farm requirement, E + F + G (mm) | 2 | 27 | 27 | 28 | 30 | 32 | 25 | 25 | 30 | 39 | 32 | 23 | 17 | 8 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 10. Diversion requirements, H/Ei (mm) | 3 | 40 | 40 | 41 | 44 | 47 | 37 | 37 | 44 | 57 | 47 | 34 | 25 | 12 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 11. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/ sec/ha) | 0.04 | 0.46 | 0.46 | 0.42 | 0.47 | 0.51 | 0.43 | 0.51 | 0.53 | 0.66 | 0.54 | 0.39 | 0.29 | 0.14 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 0.01 |

Note : Ei: Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %.

Table IV.1.3 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - I (for 1 ha Area) - P e a r t s - | JUL | | | AUG | | | SEP | | | OCT | | | |
|---|------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| | Cropping pattern | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | 1/6 | 1/2 | 5/6 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 5/6 | 1/2 | 1/6 |
| B. Consumptive use of water | 0.30 | 0.36 | 0.51 | 0.75 | 0.93 | 0.98 | 0.97 | 0.91 | 0.91 | 0.91 | 0.80 | 0.64 | 0.64 |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | 0.30 | 0.30 | 0.30 | 0.36 | 0.51 | 0.75 | 0.93 | 0.98 | 0.98 | 0.98 | 0.91 | 0.80 | 0.64 |
| 2. Average, kc | 0.30 | 0.30 | 0.30 | 0.36 | 0.51 | 0.75 | 0.93 | 0.98 | 0.98 | 0.98 | 0.91 | 0.80 | 0.64 |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 51.0 | 51.0 | 51.0 | 53.0 | 53.0 | 53.0 | 53.0 | 54.0 | 54.0 | 59.4 |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | 14 | 16 | 22 | 28 | 37 | 50 | 51 | 50 | 47 | 44 | 41 | 38 | 35 |
| 5. Effective rainfall (mm) | 13 | 13 | 14 | 20 | 20 | 22 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 23 | 32 | 32 | 35 |
| 6. Sub - Total, ($k_c - C$) x A (mm) | 1 | 2 | 7 | 8 | 17 | 28 | 28 | 27 | 24 | 10 | 5 | 1 | 1 |
| 7. Diversion requirements D/Ef (mm) | 1 | 3 | 10 | 11 | 24 | 40 | 40 | 39 | 34 | 14 | 7 | 1 | 1 |
| 8. Diversion requirements, E/Ei (mm) | 1 | 4 | 15 | 16 | 35 | 59 | 59 | 57 | 50 | 21 | 10 | 1 | 1 |
| 9. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | 0.01 | 0.05 | 0.16 | 0.19 | 0.42 | 0.62 | 0.68 | 0.66 | 0.58 | 0.24 | 0.11 | 0.01 | 0.01 |

Note : Ef ; Field application efficiency, 70 %

Ei ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %.

Cropping pattern, Type - II (for 2 ha Area)
 - Wet Season paddy -

| Description | SEP | | | OCT | | | NOV | | | DEC | | | JAN | | | FEB | | | MAR | | | |
|--|----------------|------|----------|------|----------|------|------|----------|------|------|------|---|-----|---|---|-----|---|---|-----|---|---|---|
| | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| Cropping Pattern | Nursery Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | Ripening Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | 3 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| B. Consumptive use of water | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2. Average, kc | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 5. Percolation loss (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 6. Effective rainfall (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 7. Sub - Total, (E + C - D) x A (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 8. Nursery water requirement (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 9. Puddling water requirement (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 10. Farm requirement, E + F + G (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 11. Diversion requirements, H/Ei (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 12. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/ sec/ha) | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | 0.03 | 0.46 | 0.500.52 | 0.47 | 0.510.54 | 0.14 | 0.21 | 0.220.21 | 0.17 | 0.09 | 0.07 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Note : Ei; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 66 %

Table IV. 1.5 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - II (for 2 ha Area) - Dry Season paddy - | FEB | | MAR | | | APR | | | MAY | | | JUN | | | JUL | |
|---|----------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|---|---|-----|-----|
| | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Description | Nursery Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | Ripening Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Cropping pattern | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| B. Consumptive use of water | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | 1/6 | 1/2 | 5/6 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1/6 |
| 2. Average, kc | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.76 | 0.93 | 1.12 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 0.90 | 0.46 | | | | | | |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | | | | 0.78 | 0.93 | 1.12 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 0.90 | 0.46 | | | | | |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | | | | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.93 | 1.12 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 0.90 | 0.46 | | | | |
| 5. Percolation loss (mm) | | | | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.93 | 1.12 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 0.90 | 0.46 | | | | |
| 6. Effective rainfall (mm) | | | | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.93 | 1.12 | 1.31 | 1.35 | 1.27 | 0.90 | 0.46 | | | | |
| 7. Sub - Total, (4 + 5 - 6) x A (mm) | 49.0 | 53.9 | 49.0 | 49.0 | 49.0 | 49.0 | 47.0 | 51.7 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | | | | |
| 8. Nursery water requirement (mm) | 37 | 42 | 41 | 46 | 55 | 59 | 62 | 60 | 44 | 35 | 21 | | | | | |
| 9. Puddling water requirement (mm) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 10 | 11 | 10 | 10 | 10 | | | | | |
| 10. Farm requirements, E + F + G (mm) | 32 | 35 | 41 | 41 | 41 | 35 | 35 | 39 | 18 | 18 | 18 | | | | | |
| 11. Diversion requirements, H/EI (mm) | 1 | 4 | 0 | 5 | 14 | 34 | 39 | 32 | 30 | 14 | 2 | | | | | |
| 12. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | 0.09 | 0.91 | 0.94 | 0.83 | 0.08 | 0.24 | 0.58 | 0.62 | 0.49 | 0.51 | 0.24 | 0.03 | | | | |

Note : EI ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %.

Table IV. 1.6 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - II (for 2 ha Area) - Soy beans - | APR | | | MAY | | | JUN | | | JUL | | | AUG | | |
|--|-------------|------|------|-------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| | Description | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Cropping pattern | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | 1/6 | 1/2 | 5/6 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| B. Consumptive use of water | 0.22 | 0.29 | 0.36 | 0.44 | 0.57 | 0.73 | 0.91 | 1.01 | 0.98 | 0.82 | 0.72 | 0.72 | 0.82 | 0.72 | 0.72 |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | 0.22 | 0.22 | 0.22 | 0.29 | 0.44 | 0.44 | 0.57 | 0.73 | 0.91 | 0.91 | 0.98 | 0.98 | 1.01 | 0.98 | 0.98 |
| 2. Average, kc | 0.22 | 0.28 | 0.30 | 0.36 | 0.46 | 0.58 | 0.74 | 0.88 | 0.97 | 0.94 | 0.86 | 0.79 | 0.82 | 0.79 | 0.72 |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | 49.0 | 47.0 | 47.0 | 51.7 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 52.8 | 51.0 | 51.0 | 56.1 | 56.1 | 56.1 |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | 11 | 13 | 14 | 19 | 21 | 27 | 34 | 42 | 47 | 50.0 | 44.0 | 40 | 40 | 40 | 40 |
| 5. Effective rainfall (mm) | 11 | 16 | 16 | 18 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 19 | 22 | 22 | 21 | 21 | 21 |
| 6. Sub - Total, (4 - C) x A. (mm) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 10 | 17 | 25 | 30 | 31 | 18 | 9 | 3 | 3 | 3 |
| 7. Farm requirements, D/Ef (mm) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 6 | 14 | 24 | 36 | 43 | 44 | 26 | 13 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 8. Diversion requirements, E/Ei (mm) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 9 | 21 | 35 | 53 | 63 | 65 | 38 | 19 | 6 | 6 | 6 |
| 9. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.010 | 0.10 | 0.24 | 0.41 | 0.61 | 0.73 | 0.68 | 0.44 | 0.22 | 0.06 | 0.06 | 0.06 |

Note : Ef ; Field application efficiency, 70 %
Ei ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %.

Table IV 1.7 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - II (for 2 ha Area) | | JAN | FEB | MAR | APR | MAY | JUN | JUL | AUG | SEP | OCT | NOV | DEC |
|---|--|--|-----|-----|-----|------|------|------|------|------|------|-----|-----|
| - C o f f e e - | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| D e s c r i p t i o n | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| B. Consumptive use of water | | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | | 146 | 134 | 152 | 147 | 146 | 138 | 149 | 158 | 159 | 167 | 150 | 143 |
| 2. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | | 131 | 121 | 137 | 132 | 131 | 124 | 134 | 142 | 143 | 150 | 135 | 129 |
| 3. Consumptive use of water (mm) | | 138 | 135 | 139 | 138 | 113 | 67 | 50 | 70 | 70 | 121 | 138 | 135 |
| C. Effective rainfall (mm) | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 57 | 84 | 72 | 73 | 29 | 0 | 0 |
| D. Sub - Total, (3 - C) (mm) | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 26 | 81 | 120 | 103 | 104 | 41 | 0 | 0 |
| E. Farm requirements, D/Ef (mm) | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 38 | 119 | 176 | 151 | 153 | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| F. Diversion requirements, E/Ei (mm) | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.14 | 0.46 | 0.66 | 0.56 | 0.59 | 0.22 | 0 | 0 |
| G. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| N o t e | | : Ef ; Field application efficiency, 70 % Ei ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %. | | | | | | | | | | | |

Table IV. 1.8 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - III (for 5 ha Area) - Wet Season paddy - | OCT | | | NOV | | | DEC | | | JAN | | | FEB | | | MAR | | | APR | | | |
|--|-------------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|-------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | |
| Cropping pattern | Nursery Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | Ripening Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | A. Cropping intensity to unit area | 1/12 | 1/4 | 5/12 | 7/12 | 3/4 | 11/12 | 1 | 11/12 | 3/4 | 7/12 | 5/12 | 1/4 | 1/12 | | | | | | | | |
| | B. Consumptive use of water | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 |
| | 1. Crop coefficient, kc | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 |
| | 2. Average, kc | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.78 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 |
| | 3. Potential evapotranspiration(mm) | 50.0 | 50.0 | 46.0 | 46.0 | 50.0 | 47.0 | 47.0 | 51.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 | 48.0 |
| | 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | 38 | 39 | 42 | 40 | 51 | 50 | 53 | 59 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 | 54 |
| | C. Percolation loss (mm) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| | D. Effective rainfall (mm) | 38 | 38 | 40 | 40 | 44 | 41 | 41 | 45 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 |
| E. Sub - Total, (4 + C - D) x A (mm) | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 5 | 9 | 12 | 14 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | |
| F. Nursery water requirement (mm) | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 2 | |
| G. Puddling water requirement (mm) | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | 25 | |
| H. Farm requirements, E + F + G (mm) | 2 | 27 | 27 | 28 | 5 | 9 | 12 | 14 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | |
| I. Diversion requirements, H/Ei (mm) | 3 | 40 | 40 | 41 | 7 | 13 | 18 | 21 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | |
| J. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | 0.03 | 0.46 | 0.46 | 0.47 | 0.07 | 0.15 | 0.21 | 0.30 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | |

Note : Ei; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %.

Table IV. 1.9. UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - III (for 5 ha Area) - Dry Season paddy - | MAR | | | APR | | | MAY | | | JUN | | | JUL | | | AUG | | | SEPT | | |
|--|---|---|---|-----|---|---|-----|---|---|-----|---|---|-----|---|---|-----|---|---|------|---|---|
| | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 |
| Cropping pattern | Nursery Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | Ripening Stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | 1/12 1/4 5/12 7/12 3/4 11/12 1 1 11/123/4 7/125/12 1/4 1/12 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| B. Consumptive use of water | 0.760.78 0.93 1.12 1.31 1.35 1.27 0.90.46 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | 0.76 0.78 0.76 0.78 0.76 0.93 1.12 1.31 1.35 1.27 0.90.46 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2. Average, kc | 0.760.77 0.84 0.921.00 1.07 1.13 1.111.12 1.12 1.070.96 0.75 0.46 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | 49.049.0 47.0 47.051.7 46.0 46.0 46.0 46.048.0 48.0 52.851.0 51.0 56.1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | 37 38 39 43 52 49 52 53 54 54 56 49 38 26 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| C. Percolation loss (mm) | 0 0 10 10 11 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| D. Effective rainfall (mm) | 38 38 31 31 34 20 20 20 18 18 20 19 19 21 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| E. Sub - Total, (A + C - D) x A (mm) | 0 0 0 8 13 22 36 42 43 42 35 27 17 7 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| F. Nursery water requirement (mm) | 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| G. Puddling water requirement (mm) | 25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25 25 27 17 7 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| H. Farm requirements E + F + G (mm) | 2 27 27 35 40 47 53 62 63 62 51 40 25 10 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| I. Diversion requirements H/EI (mm) | 3 40 40 40 51 59 69 53 53 62 63 62 51 40 25 10 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| J. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | 0.03 0.46 0.460.42 0.59 0.680.73 0.61 0.72 0.730.72 0.59 0.420.29 0.12 0.01 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

Note : EI; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %.

Table IV.1.10 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - III (for 5 ha Area) - Maize - | FEB | | | MAR | | | APR | | | MAY | | | |
|---|------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| | Cropping pattern | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | 1/6 | 1/2 | 5/6 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 5/6 | 1/2 | 1/6 |
| B. Consumptive use of water | 0.44 | 0.50 | 0.60 | 0.71 | 0.90 | 1.03 | 1.07 | 1.07 | 1.04 | 1.00 | 1.00 | 1.04 | 1.00 |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | 0.44 | 0.44 | 0.50 | 0.60 | 0.71 | 0.90 | 1.03 | 1.07 | 1.07 | 1.04 | 1.00 | 1.04 | 1.00 |
| 2. Average, kc | 0.44 | 0.48 | 0.53 | 0.60 | 0.74 | 0.88 | 1.00 | 1.06 | 1.06 | 1.07 | 1.04 | 1.03 | 1.00 |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | 48.0 | 48.0 | 38.4 | 49.0 | 49.0 | 53.9 | 49.0 | 49.0 | 49.0 | 47.0 | 47.0 | 51.7 | 51.7 |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | 21 | 23 | 20 | 29 | 36 | 47 | 49 | 52 | 52 | 49 | 48 | 52 | 52 |
| 5. Effective rainfall (mm) | 23 | 23 | 18 | 36 | 36 | 40 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 36 | 36 | 40 | 40 |
| 6. Sub - Total, (4 - C) x A (mm) | 0 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 5 | 8 | 8 | 11 | 6 | 2 | 2 |
| 7. Farm requirements, D/Ef (mm) | 0 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 7 | 11 | 11 | 16 | 9 | 3 | 3 |
| 8. Diversion requirements, E/Ei (mm) | 0 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 15 | 10 | 16 | 16 | 24 | 13 | 4 | 4 |
| 9. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | 0 | 0 | 0.06 | 0 | 0 | 0.16 | 0.12 | 0.19 | 0.19 | 0.28 | 0.15 | 0.04 | 0.04 |

Note : Ef ; Farm application efficiency, 70 %

Ei ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %

Table IV. 1.11 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - III (for 5 ha Area) | | JAN | FEB | MAR | APR | MAY | JUN | JUL | AUG | SEP | OCT | NOV | DEC |
|--|--|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|------|------|------|------|------|-----|-----|
| - C o f f e e - | | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| D e s c r i p t i o n | | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.9 |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | | 146 | 134 | 152 | 147 | 146 | 138 | 149 | 158 | 159 | 167 | 150 | 143 |
| B. Consumptive use of water | | 131 | 121 | 137 | 132 | 131 | 124 | 134 | 142 | 143 | 150 | 135 | 129 |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | | 138 | 135 | 139 | 138 | 113 | 67 | 50 | 70 | 70 | 121 | 138 | 135 |
| 2. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 57 | 84 | 72 | 73 | 29 | 0 | 0 |
| 3. Consumptive use of water (mm) | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 26 | 81 | 120 | 103 | 104 | 41 | 0 | 0 |
| C. Effective rainfall (mm) | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 38 | 119 | 176 | 151 | 153 | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| D. Sub - Total, (3 - C) (mm) | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.14 | 0.46 | 0.66 | 0.56 | 0.59 | 0.22 | 0 | 0 |
| E. Farm requirements, D/Ef (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| F. Diversion requirements, E/Ei (mm) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| G. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

Note : Ef ; Field application efficiency, 70 %
 Ei ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %

Table IV 1.12 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - IV (for Lebak Area) - Lebak paddy - | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|-------|------|-------|----------------|------|------|------|-------|------|-------|-------|------|------|------|------|------|---|---|--|
| Description | MAR | | APR | | | MAY | | | JUN | | | JUL | | | AUG | | | SEP | | | OCT | | | NOV | | | |
| | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| Cropping pattern | Nursery stage | | | | | | | | | | | Ripening stage | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | | | 1/18 | 1/6 | 5/18 | 7/18 | 1/2 | 11/18 | 13/18 | 5/6 | 17/18 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 17/18 | 5/6 | 13/18 | 11/18 | 1/2 | 7/18 | 5/18 | 1/6 | 1/18 | | | |
| B. Consumptive use of water | | | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.77 | 0.88 | 1.04 | 1.16 | 1.29 | 1.36 | 1.36 | 1.31 | 1.17 | 0.92 | 0.65 | 0.37 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | | | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.77 | 0.88 | 1.04 | 1.16 | 1.29 | 1.36 | 1.36 | 1.31 | 1.17 | 0.92 | 0.65 | 0.37 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2. Average, kc | | | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.80 | 0.85 | 0.91 | 0.97 | 1.02 | 1.06 | 1.10 | 1.14 | 1.17 | 1.11 | 1.11 | 1.10 | 1.07 | 1.02 | 0.94 | 0.84 | 0.70 | 0.56 | 0.37 | | | |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | | | 50 | 50 | 50 | 48 | 48 | 53 | 47 | 47 | 47 | 46 | 46 | 51 | 48 | 48 | 53 | 56 | 56 | 56 | 56 | 56 | 62 | 50 | | | |
| 4. Consumptive use of water | | | 38 | 38 | 38 | 38 | 41 | 48 | 46 | 48 | 50 | 51 | 52 | 60 | 55 | 53 | 58 | 60 | 57 | 53 | 47 | 39 | 35 | 19 | | | |
| C. Percolation loss (mm) | | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 10 | 11 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 11 | 10 | 10 | 11 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 11 | 10 | | | |
| D. Effective rainfall (mm) | | | 38 | 38 | 38 | 33 | 33 | 36 | 22 | 22 | 22 | 17 | 17 | 19 | 17 | 17 | 19 | 57 | 57 | 57 | 24 | 24 | 27 | 19 | | | |
| E. Sub - Total, (4 + C - D) x A (mm) | | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 9 | 14 | 25 | 30 | 38 | 44 | 45 | 60 | 48 | 43 | 42 | 13 | 9 | 3 | 13 | 7 | 3 | 1 | | | |
| F. Nursery water requirement (mm) | 1.3 | 1.3 | 1.3 | 1.3 | 1.3 | 1.3 | 1.3 | 1.3 | 1.3 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| G. Puddling water requirement (mm) | | | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| H. Farm requirements, E + F + G (mm) | 1 | 18 | 18 | 18 | 18 | 24 | 27 | 32 | 43 | 47 | 38 | 44 | 45 | 60 | 48 | 43 | 42 | 13 | 9 | 3 | 13 | 7 | 3 | 1 | | | |
| I. Diversion requirements, H/Ei (mm) | 2 | 26 | 26 | 26 | 26 | 35 | 40 | 47 | 63 | 69 | 56 | 65 | 66 | 88 | 71 | 63 | 62 | 19 | 13 | 4 | 19 | 10 | 4 | 1 | | | |
| J. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/ sec/ha) | 0.02 | 0.27 | 0.31 | 0.31 | 0.31 | 0.41 | 0.46 | 0.49 | 0.73 | 0.80 | 0.65 | 0.75 | 0.76 | 0.93 | 0.82 | 0.73 | 0.65 | 0.22 | 0.15 | 0.05 | 0.22 | 0.12 | 0.04 | 0.01 | | | |

Note: Ei ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68%

Table IV. 1.13 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - IV (for Lebak Area) - Wet Season paddy - | NOV | | | DEC | | | JAN | | | FEB | | | MAR | | | APR | | |
|--|---------------|------|------|---------------|------|------|---------------|------|------|---------------|------|------|----------------|-----|-----|----------------|---|--|
| | 2 | 3 | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | |
| | Nursery Stage | | | Nursery Stage | | | Nursery Stage | | | Nursery Stage | | | Ripening Stage | | | Ripening Stage | | |
| A. Cropping intensive to unit area | | | | 1/6 | 1/2 | 5/6 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 5/6 | 1/2 | 1/6 | | |
| B. Consumptive use of water | | | | 0.76 | 0.77 | 0.89 | 1.10 | 1.28 | 1.36 | 1.32 | 1.16 | 0.81 | 0.40 | | | | | |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | | | | 0.76 | 0.77 | 0.89 | 1.10 | 1.28 | 1.36 | 1.32 | 1.16 | 0.81 | 0.40 | | | | | |
| 2. Average, kc | | | | 0.76 | 0.77 | 0.89 | 1.10 | 1.28 | 1.36 | 1.32 | 1.16 | 0.81 | 0.40 | | | | | |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | | | | 47 | 47 | 52 | 48 | 53 | 49 | 49 | 53 | 51 | 56 | | | | | |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | | | | 36 | 36 | 43 | 44 | 52 | 66 | 65 | 43 | 44 | 22 | | | | | |
| C. Percolation loss (mm) | | | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | | | | | |
| D. Effective rainfall (mm) | | | | 37 | 37 | 41 | 41 | 41 | 45 | 43 | 43 | 34 | 32 | | | | | |
| E. Sub - Total, (A + C - D) x A (mm) | | | | 0 | 0 | 2 | 3 | 11 | 21 | 22 | 20 | 9 | 12 | | | | | |
| F. Nursery water requirement (mm) | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | | | | | |
| G. Puddling water requirement (mm) | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | | | | | |
| H. Farm requirement, E + F + G (mm) | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | | | | | |
| I. Diversion requirements, H/Ei (mm) | 6 | 79 | 79 | 79 | 73 | 3 | 4 | 16 | 31 | 32 | 29 | 13 | 18 | | | | | |
| J. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | 0.07 | 0.91 | 0.91 | 0.91 | 0.84 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 0.19 | 0.33 | 0.37 | 0.34 | 0.14 | 0.21 | | | | | |

Note : Ei ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %

Table IV. 1.14 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Cropping pattern, Type - IV (for Lebak Area) - M a i z e - | | JUN | | | JUL | | | AUG | | | SEP | | | |
|---|--|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| Description | | / | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | \ | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Cropping pattern | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| A. Cropping intensity to unit area | | 1/6 | 1/2 | 5/6 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 5/6 | 1/2 | 1/6 |
| B. Consumptive use of water | | 0.44 | 0.50 | 0.60 | 0.71 | 0.90 | 1.03 | 1.07 | 1.07 | 1.07 | 1.07 | 1.04 | 1.00 | |
| 1. Crop coefficient, kc | | | 0.44 | 0.50 | 0.60 | 0.71 | 0.91 | 1.03 | 1.07 | 1.07 | 1.07 | 1.04 | 1.00 | |
| 2. Average, kc | | 0.44 | 0.48 | 0.53 | 0.60 | 0.74 | 0.88 | 1.00 | 1.06 | 1.06 | 1.06 | 1.04 | 1.03 | 1.00 |
| 3. Potential evapotranspiration (mm) | | 47 | 47 | 47 | 46 | 46 | 51 | 48 | 48 | 48 | 53 | 56 | 56 | 56 |
| 4. Consumptive use of water (mm) | | 21 | 21 | 25 | 28 | 34 | 45 | 48 | 51 | 56 | 58 | 58 | 58 | 56 |
| C. Effective rainfall (mm) | | 19 | 19 | 19 | 17 | 17 | 19 | 15 | 15 | 17 | 26 | 26 | 26 | 26 |
| D. Sub - Total, (4) - C) x A (mm) | | 1 | 1 | 5 | 11 | 17 | 26 | 33 | 36 | 39 | 27 | 16 | 5 | 7 |
| E. Farm requirements D/Ef (mm) | | 1 | 1 | 7 | 16 | 24 | 37 | 47 | 51 | 56 | 39 | 23 | 7 | 10 |
| F. Diversion requirements, E/Ei (mm) | | 2 | 2 | 10 | 24 | 35 | 54 | 69 | 75 | 82 | 57 | 34 | 10 | |
| G. Equivalent continuous flow (lit/sec/ha) | | 0.02 | 0.02 | 0.12 | 0.28 | 0.41 | 0.57 | 0.80 | 0.87 | 0.96 | 0.66 | 0.39 | 0.12 | |

Note : Ef ; Farm application efficiency, 70 %

Ei ; Canal conveyance and operation efficiencies, 68 %

Table IV.2 UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| Crops | Cropped Area (% to Unit) Area. | JAN | | | FEB | | | MAR | | | APR | | | MAY | | | JUN | | | JUL | | | AUG | | | SEP | | | | |
|--|--------------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-----|
| | | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | | | |
| A. Cropping pattern, Type - I | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| - Wet Season paddy | 100.0 | 0.21 | 0.17 | 0.09 | 0.07 | 0 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 0.03 | 0.1 | | |
| - Dry Season paddy | 100.0 | | | | | | | 0.04 | 0.46 | 0.46 | 0.42 | 0.47 | 0.51 | 0.54 | 0.43 | 0.51 | 0.53 | 0.66 | 0.54 | 0.39 | 0.29 | 0.14 | 0.01 | | | | | | | |
| - Peanuts | 50.0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 0.01 | 0.03 | 0.08 | 0.10 | 0.21 | 0.31 | 0.34 | 0.33 | 0.29 | 0.1 | |
| TOTAL | | 0.21 | 0.17 | 0.09 | 0.07 | 0 | 0 | 0.04 | 0.46 | 0.46 | 0.42 | 0.47 | 0.51 | 0.54 | 0.43 | 0.51 | 0.53 | 0.66 | 0.54 | 0.39 | 0.30 | 0.17 | 0.09 | 0.10 | 0.21 | 0.31 | 0.34 | 0.33 | 0.32 | 0.5 |
| B. Cropping pattern, Type - II | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| - Wet Season paddy | 62.5 | 0.13 | 0.11 | 0.06 | 0.05 | 0 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 0.02 | 0.2 | |
| - Dry Season paddy | 32.5 | | | | | | | 0.03 | 0.30 | 0.31 | 0.27 | 0 | 0.03 | 0.08 | 0.19 | 0.20 | 0.16 | 0.17 | 0.08 | 0.01 | | | | | | | | | | |
| - Soybeans | 30.0 | | | | | | | | | | | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 0.07 | 0.12 | 0.18 | 0.22 | 0.20 | 0.13 | 0.07 | 0.02 | | | | | |
| - Coffee | 25.0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.04 | 0.04 | 0.04 | 0.12 | 0.12 | 0.12 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.15 | 0.15 | 0.15 | 0.0 |
| TOTAL | | 0.13 | 0.11 | 0.06 | 0.05 | 0 | 0 | 0.03 | 0.30 | 0.31 | 0.27 | 0 | 0.03 | 0.08 | 0.23 | 0.24 | 0.21 | 0.32 | 0.27 | 0.25 | 0.35 | 0.39 | 0.37 | 0.27 | 0.21 | 0.16 | 0.15 | 0.15 | 0.17 | 0.3 |
| C. Cropping pattern, Type - III | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| - Wet Season paddy. | 30.0 | 0.05 | 0.06 | 0.09 | 0.05 | 0.05 | 0.03 | 0.06 | 0.01 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| - Dry Season paddy | 20.0 | | | | | | | | | 0.01 | 0.09 | 0.09 | 0.08 | 0.12 | 0.14 | 0.15 | 0.12 | 0.14 | 0.15 | 0.14 | 0.12 | 0.08 | 0.06 | 0.02 | 0.01 | | | | | |
| - Maize | 25.0 | | | 0 | 0 | 0.02 | 0 | 0 | 0.04 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 0.05 | 0.07 | 0.04 | 0.01 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| - Coffee | 40.0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.06 | 0.06 | 0.06 | 0.18 | 0.18 | 0.18 | 0.26 | 0.26 | 0.26 | 0.22 | 0.22 | 0.22 | 0.24 | 0.24 | 0.24 | 0.0 |
| TOTAL | | 0.05 | 0.06 | 0.09 | 0.05 | 0.05 | 0.05 | 0.06 | 0.01 | 0.05 | 0.12 | 0.14 | 0.13 | 0.25 | 0.24 | 0.22 | 0.30 | 0.32 | 0.33 | 0.40 | 0.38 | 0.34 | 0.28 | 0.24 | 0.23 | 0.24 | 0.24 | 0.24 | 0.0 | |
| D. Cropping pattern, Type - IV | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| - Lebak paddy | 67% | | | | | | | 0.01 | 0.18 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.27 | 0.31 | 0.33 | 0.49 | 0.54 | 0.44 | 0.50 | 0.51 | 0.62 | 0.55 | 0.49 | 0.44 | 0.15 | 0.10 | 0.03 | 0.1 | | |
| - Wet Season paddy | 33% | 0.02 | 0.06 | 0.11 | 0.12 | 0.11 | 0.05 | 0.07 | 0.01 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| - Maize | 33% | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 0.01 | 0.01 | 0.04 | 0.09 | 0.14 | 0.19 | 0.26 | 0.29 | 0.28 | 0.22 | 0.13 | 0.04 | | | | |
| TOTAL | | 0.02 | 0.06 | 0.11 | 0.12 | 0.11 | 0.05 | 0.07 | 0.02 | 0.18 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.27 | 0.31 | 0.33 | 0.50 | 0.55 | 0.48 | 0.59 | 0.65 | 0.81 | 0.81 | 0.78 | 0.72 | 0.37 | 0.23 | 0.07 | 0.1 | |

Table IV. 2 . UNIT DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS.

| JAN | | | FEB | | | MAR | | | APR | | | MAY | | | JUN | | | JUL | | | AUG | | | SEP | | | OCT | | | NOV | | | DEC | | | | | | | | |
|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|--|--|
| 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 1 | | | |
| 0.21 | 0.17 | 0.09 | 0.07 | 0 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 0.03 | 0.46 | 0.50 | 0.52 | 0.47 | 0.51 | 0.54 | 0.14 | 0.21 | 0.22 | | | | | |
| | | | | | | 0.04 | 0.46 | 0.46 | 0.42 | 0.47 | 0.51 | 0.54 | 0.43 | 0.51 | 0.53 | 0.66 | 0.54 | 0.39 | 0.29 | 0.14 | 0.01 | | | | | | 0.01 | 0.03 | 0.08 | 0.10 | 0.21 | 0.31 | 0.34 | 0.33 | 0.29 | 0.12 | 0.06 | 0.01 | | | |
| 0.21 | 0.17 | 0.09 | 0.07 | 0 | 0 | 0.04 | 0.46 | 0.46 | 0.42 | 0.47 | 0.51 | 0.54 | 0.43 | 0.51 | 0.53 | 0.66 | 0.54 | 0.39 | 0.30 | 0.17 | 0.09 | 0.10 | 0.21 | 0.31 | 0.34 | 0.33 | 0.32 | 0.58 | 0.56 | 0.53 | 0.47 | 0.51 | 0.54 | 0.14 | 0.21 | 0.22 | | | | | |
| 0.13 | 0.11 | 0.06 | 0.05 | 0 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 0.02 | 0.29 | 0.31 | 0.33 | 0.29 | 0.32 | 0.34 | 0.09 | 0.13 | 0.14 | | | | | |
| | | | | | | 0.03 | 0.30 | 0.31 | 0.27 | 0 | 0.03 | 0.08 | 0.19 | 0.20 | 0.16 | 0.17 | 0.08 | 0.01 | | | | | | | | | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 0.07 | 0.12 | 0.18 | 0.22 | 0.20 | 0.13 | 0.07 | 0.02 | | |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.04 | 0.04 | 0.04 | 0.12 | 0.12 | 0.12 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.17 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.15 | 0.15 | 0.15 | 0.06 | 0.06 | 0.06 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| 0.13 | 0.11 | 0.06 | 0.05 | 0 | 0 | 0.03 | 0.30 | 0.31 | 0.27 | 0 | 0.03 | 0.08 | 0.23 | 0.24 | 0.21 | 0.32 | 0.27 | 0.25 | 0.35 | 0.39 | 0.37 | 0.27 | 0.21 | 0.16 | 0.15 | 0.15 | 0.17 | 0.35 | 0.37 | 0.39 | 0.29 | 0.32 | 0.34 | 0.09 | 0.13 | 0.14 | | | | | |
| 0.05 | 0.06 | 0.09 | 0.05 | 0.05 | 0.03 | 0.06 | 0.01 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 0.01 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.02 | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | 0.01 | 0.09 | 0.09 | 0.08 | 0.12 | 0.14 | 0.15 | 0.12 | 0.14 | 0.15 | 0.14 | 0.12 | 0.08 | 0.06 | 0.02 | 0.01 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | 0 | 0 | 0.02 | 0 | 0 | 0.04 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 0.05 | 0.07 | 0.04 | 0.01 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0.06 | 0.06 | 0.06 | 0.18 | 0.18 | 0.18 | 0.26 | 0.26 | 0.26 | 0.22 | 0.22 | 0.22 | 0.24 | 0.24 | 0.24 | 0.09 | 0.09 | 0.09 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | | | | |
| 0.05 | 0.06 | 0.09 | 0.05 | 0.05 | 0.05 | 0.06 | 0.01 | 0.05 | 0.12 | 0.14 | 0.13 | 0.25 | 0.24 | 0.22 | 0.30 | 0.32 | 0.33 | 0.40 | 0.38 | 0.34 | 0.28 | 0.24 | 0.23 | 0.24 | 0.24 | 0.24 | 0.09 | 0.09 | 0.10 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.14 | 0.02 | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | 0.01 | 0.18 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.27 | 0.31 | 0.33 | 0.49 | 0.54 | 0.44 | 0.50 | 0.51 | 0.62 | 0.55 | 0.49 | 0.44 | 0.15 | 0.10 | 0.03 | 0.15 | 0.08 | 0.03 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 0.30 | 0.30 | 0.28 | 0.01 | | | |
| 0.02 | 0.06 | 0.11 | 0.12 | 0.11 | 0.05 | 0.07 | 0.01 | 0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 0.01 | 0.01 | 0.04 | 0.09 | 0.14 | 0.19 | 0.26 | 0.29 | 0.28 | 0.22 | 0.13 | 0.04 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 0.02 | 0.06 | 0.11 | 0.12 | 0.11 | 0.05 | 0.07 | 0.02 | 0.18 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.27 | 0.31 | 0.33 | 0.50 | 0.55 | 0.48 | 0.59 | 0.65 | 0.81 | 0.81 | 0.78 | 0.72 | 0.37 | 0.23 | 0.07 | 0.15 | 0.08 | 0.03 | 0.01 | 0.04 | 0.60 | 0.60 | 0.66 | 0.02 | | | | | | |

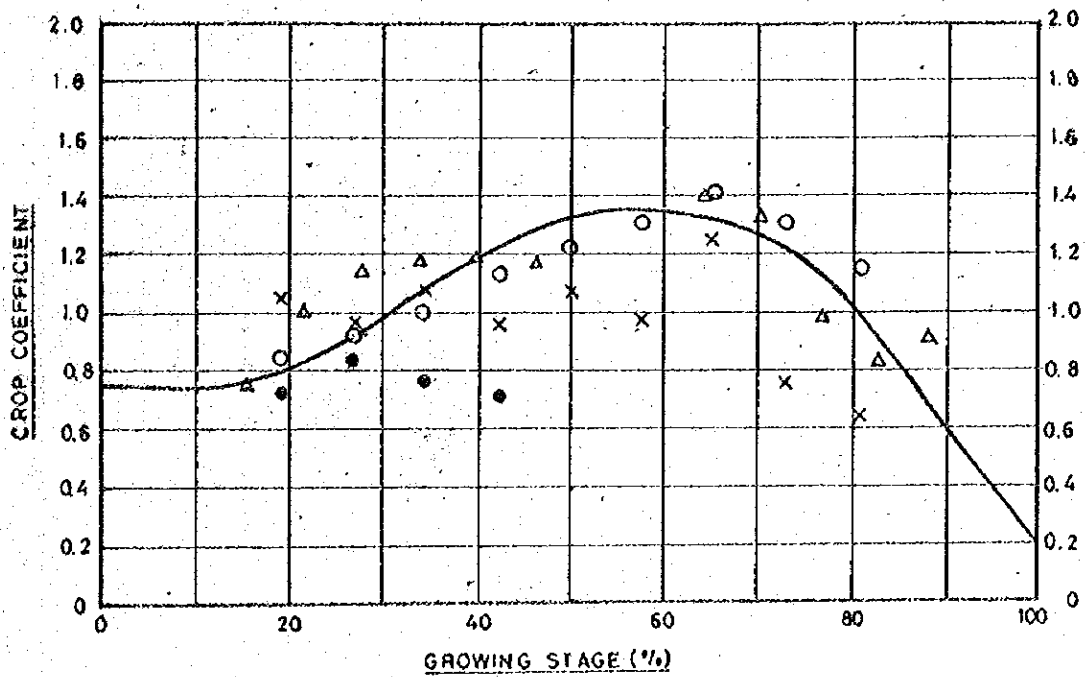
Table IV-3 DIVERSION REQUIREMENTS OF EACH DEVELOPMENT AREA

(Unit : m³/sec)

| Month | | <u>Bellifang Proper Area</u> | <u>Bellifang Extension Area</u> | <u>Tulang- bawang Area</u> | <u>Lempung Area</u> | <u>Lebak Area</u> | <u>Total</u> |
|-------|---|--------------------------------------|---|------------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|--------------|
| | | C.P.-I Area | C.P.-I Area | C.P.-III Area | C.P.-II Area | C.P.-IV Area | |
| | | 20,600 ha | 21,700 ha | 59,300 ha | 13,100 ha | 76,000 ha | |
| | | | C.P.-II Area | | | | |
| | | | 26,300 ha | | | | |
| Jan. | E | 4.33 | 7.98 | 2.97 | 1.70 | 1.52 | 18.50 |
| | M | 3.50 | 6.58 | 3.56 | 1.44 | 4.56 | 19.64 |
| | L | 1.85 | 3.53 | 5.34 | 0.79 | 8.36 | 19.87 |
| Feb. | E | 1.44 | 2.83 | 2.97 | 0.66 | 9.12 | 17.02 |
| | M | 0 | 0 | 2.97 | 0 | 8.36 | 11.33 |
| | L | 0.82 | 1.66 | 2.97 | 0.39 | 3.80 | 9.64 |
| Mar. | E | 9.48 | 17.87 | 3.56 | 3.93 | 5.32 | 40.16 |
| | M | 9.48 | 18.14 | 0.59 | 4.06 | 1.52 | 33.79 |
| | L | 8.65 | 16.22 | 2.97 | 3.54 | 13.68 | 45.06 |
| Apr. | E | 9.68 | 10.20 | 7.12 | 0 | 15.96 | 42.96 |
| | M | 10.51 | 11.86 | 8.30 | 0.39 | 15.96 | 47.02 |
| | L | 11.12 | 13.82 | 7.71 | 1.05 | 15.96 | 49.66 |
| May | E | 8.86 | 15.38 | 14.83 | 3.01 | 20.52 | 62.60 |
| | M | 10.51 | 17.38 | 14.23 | 3.14 | 23.56 | 68.82 |
| | L | 10.92 | 17.02 | 13.05 | 2.75 | 25.08 | 68.82 |
| Jun. | E | 13.60 | 22.74 | 17.79 | 4.19 | 38.00 | 96.32 |
| | M | 11.12 | 18.82 | 13.98 | 3.54 | 41.80 | 94.26 |
| | L | 8.03 | 15.04 | 19.57 | 3.28 | 36.48 | 82.40 |
| Jul. | E | 6.18 | 15.72 | 23.72 | 4.59 | 44.84 | 95.05 |
| | M | 3.50 | 13.95 | 22.53 | 5.11 | 49.40 | 94.49 |
| | L | 1.85 | 11.68 | 20.16 | 4.85 | 61.56 | 100.10 |
| Aug. | E | 2.06 | 9.27 | 16.60 | 3.54 | 61.56 | 93.03 |
| | M | 4.33 | 10.08 | 14.23 | 2.75 | 59.28 | 90.67 |
| | L | 6.39 | 10.94 | 13.64 | 2.10 | 54.72 | 87.79 |
| Sep. | E | 7.00 | 11.32 | 14.23 | 1.97 | 28.12 | 62.64 |
| | M | 6.80 | 11.11 | 14.23 | 1.97 | 17.48 | 51.59 |
| | L | 6.59 | 11.42 | 14.23 | 2.23 | 5.32 | 39.79 |
| Oct | E | 11.95 | 21.79 | 5.34 | 4.59 | 11.40 | 55.07 |
| | M | 11.54 | 21.88 | 5.34 | 4.85 | 6.08 | 49.69 |
| | L | 10.92 | 21.76 | 5.93 | 5.11 | 2.28 | 46.00 |
| Nov | E | 9.68 | 17.83 | 8.30 | 3.80 | 0.76 | 40.37 |
| | M | 10.51 | 19.48 | 8.30 | 4.19 | 3.04 | 45.52 |
| | L | 11.12 | 20.66 | 8.30 | 4.45 | 45.60 | 90.13 |
| Dec | E | 2.88 | 5.41 | 8.30 | 1.18 | 45.60 | 63.37 |
| | M | 4.33 | 7.98 | 8.30 | 1.70 | 42.56 | 64.87 |
| | L | 4.53 | 8.46 | 1.19 | 1.83 | 1.52 | 17.53 |

Note : C.P. is the abbreviation of Cropping Pattern.

Fig.IV-1 CROP COEFFICIENT - CURVE FOR PADDY



- X Observed at Cintamanis (Wet season)
- — do — (Dry season)
- O Observed at Belltang (Wet season)
- Δ — do — (Dry season)

Fig.IV-2 CROP COEFFICIENT CURVE FOR SOYBEANS

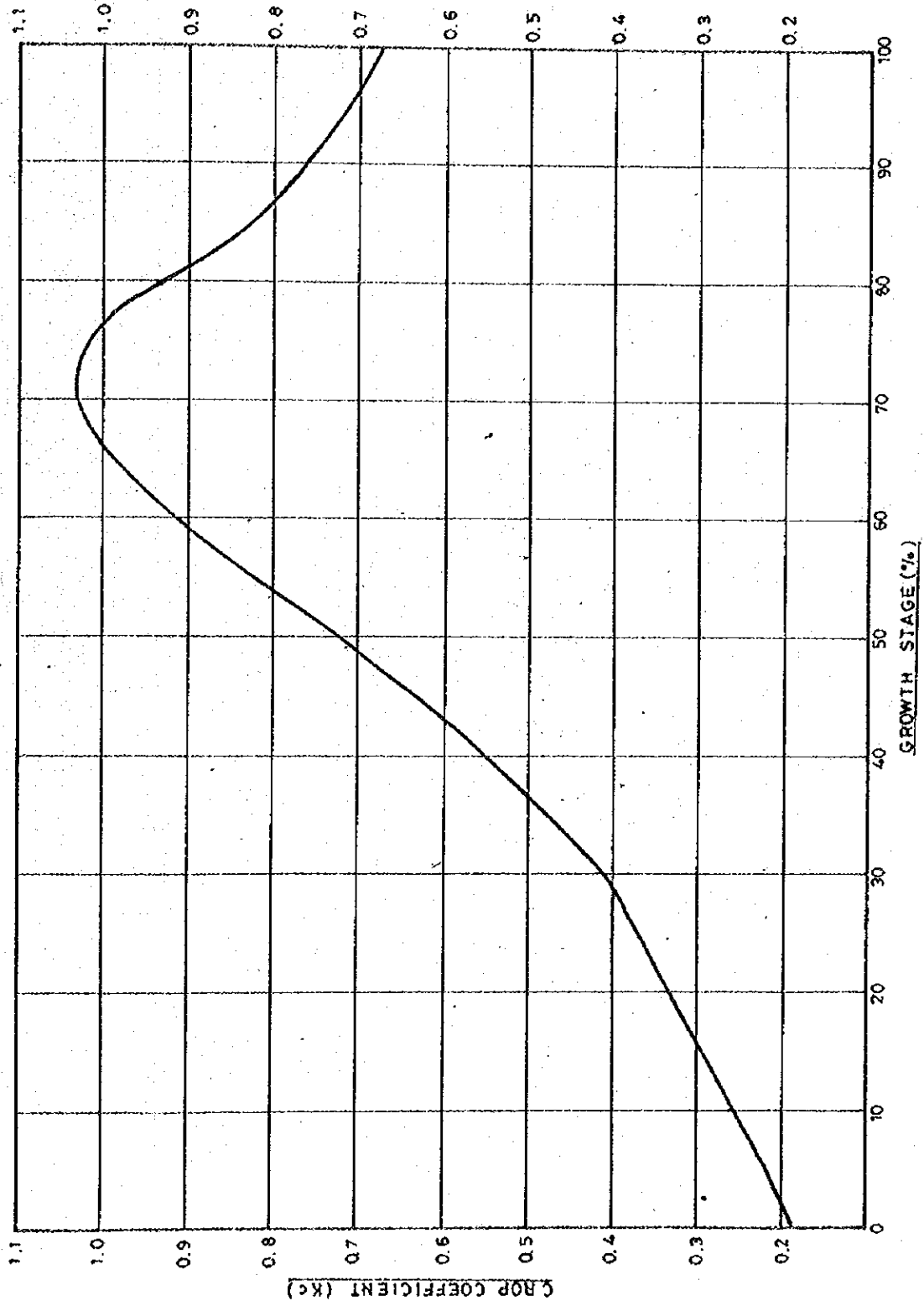


Fig. IV - 3 CROP COEFFICIENT CURVE FOR PEANUTS

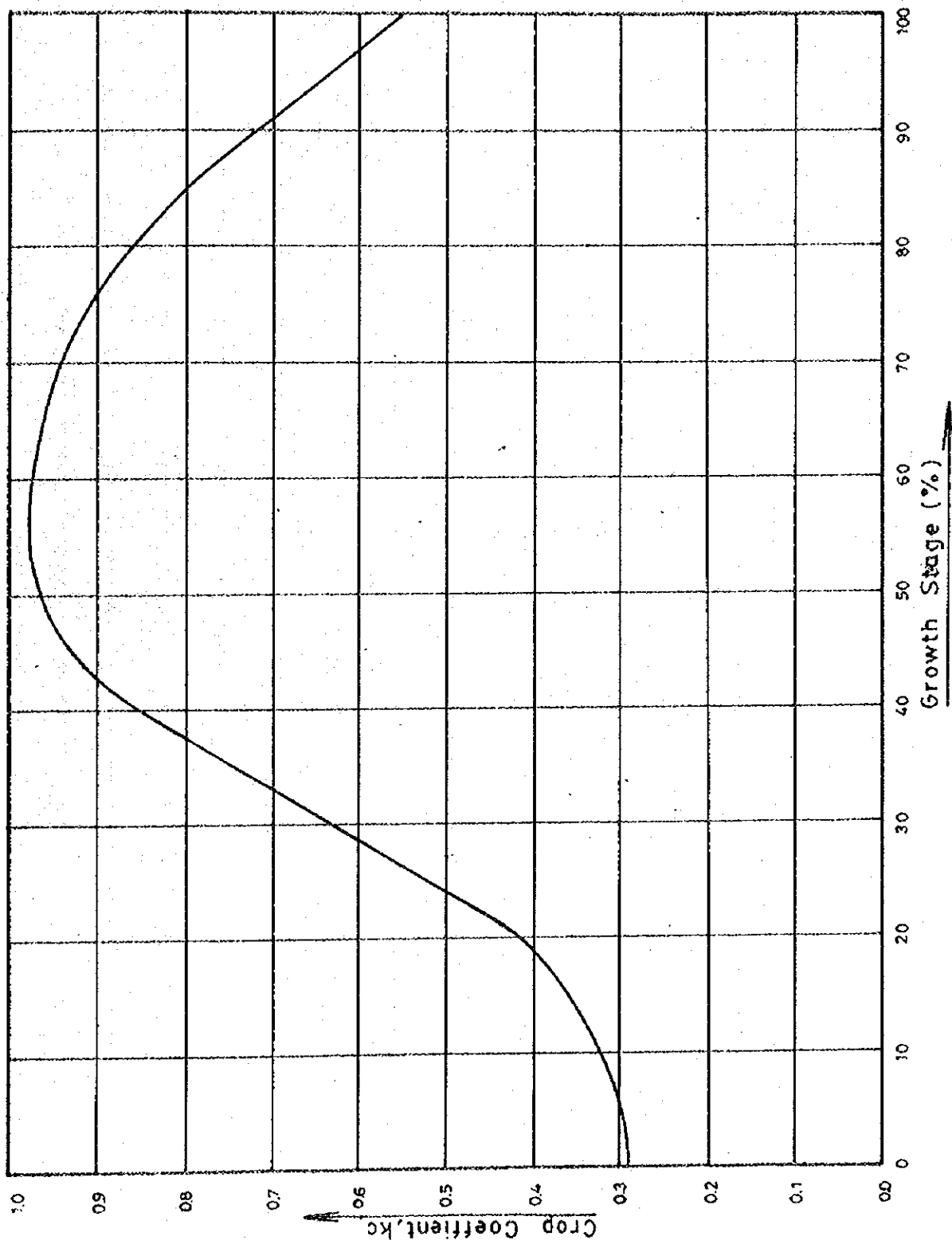
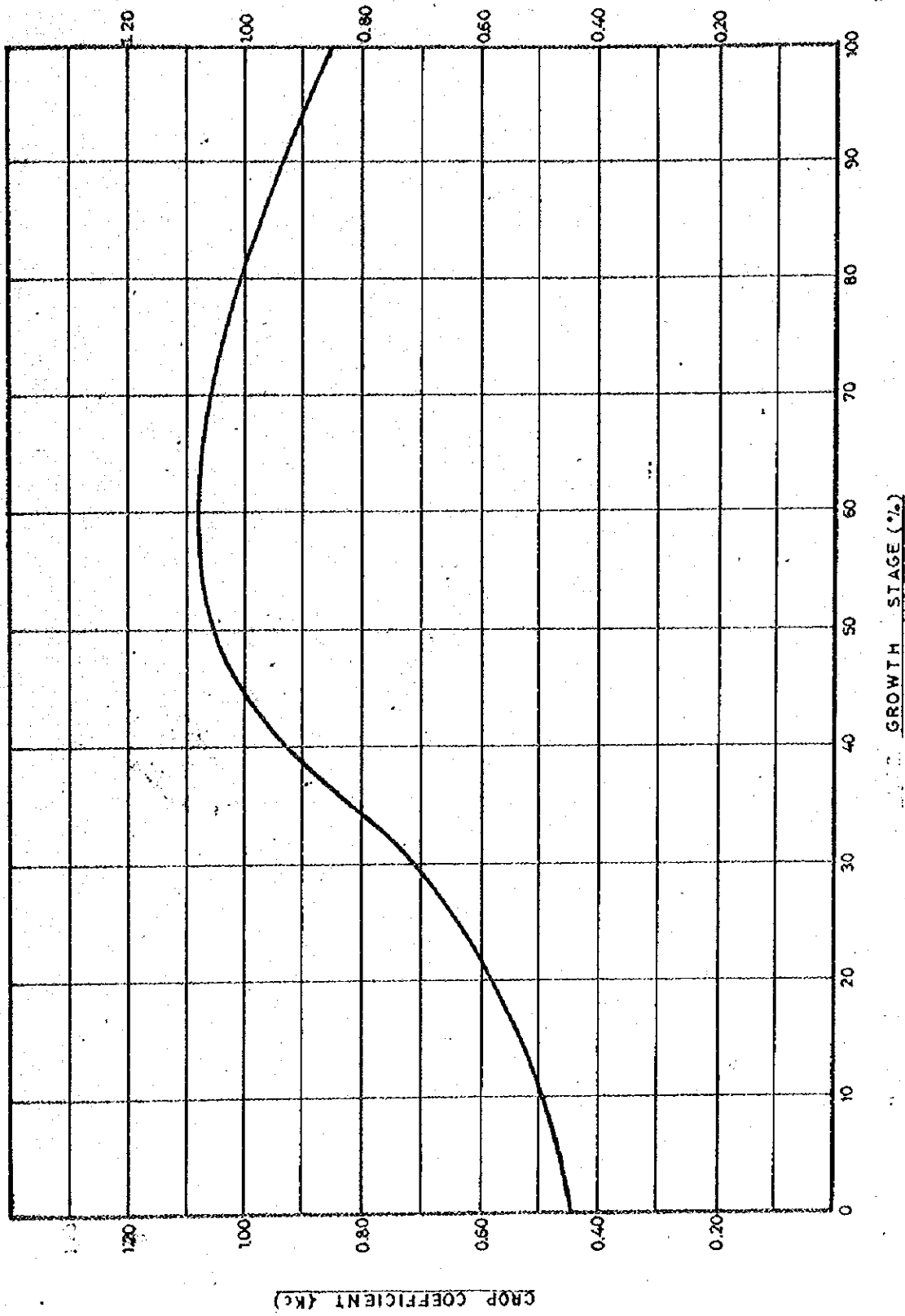
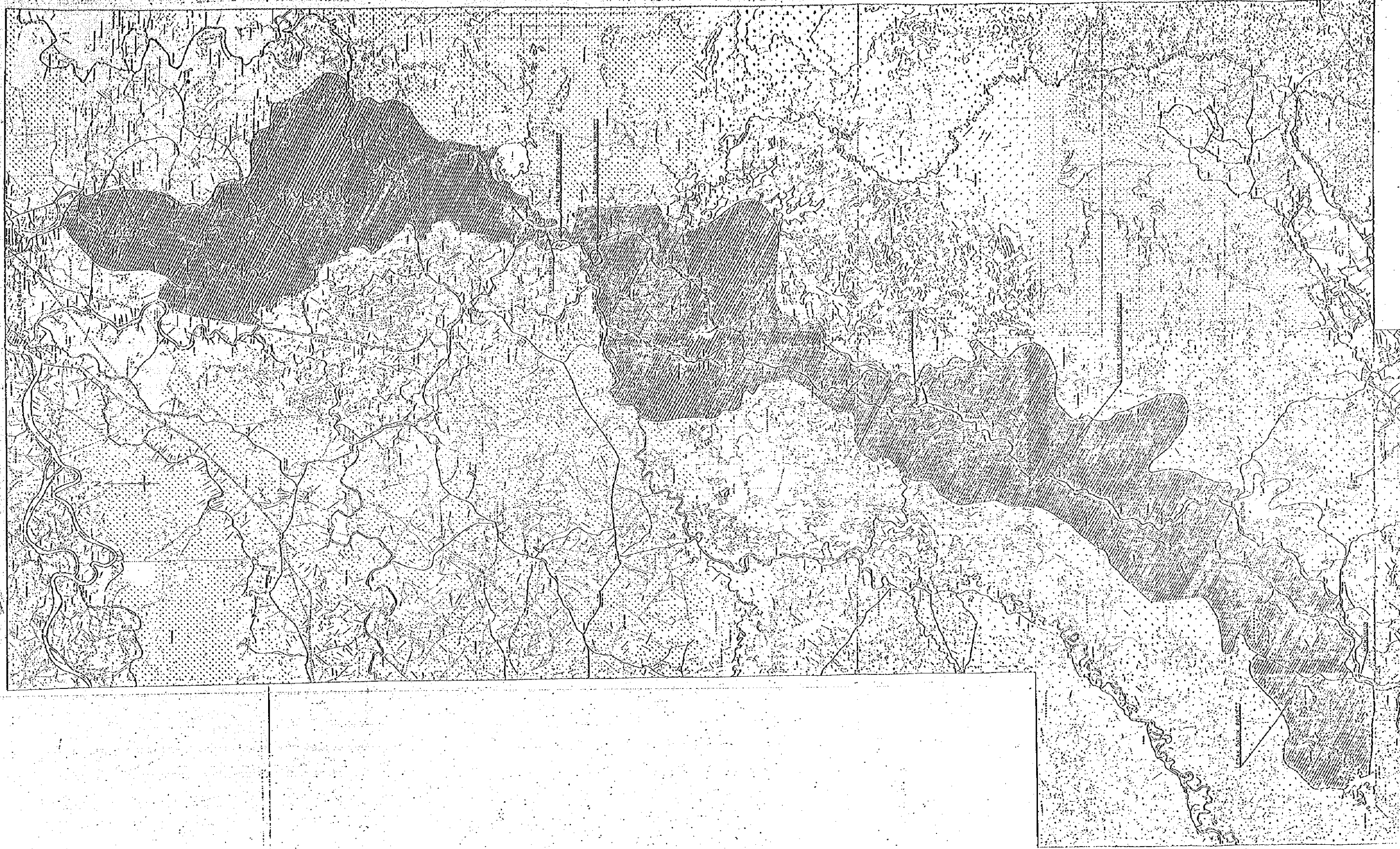
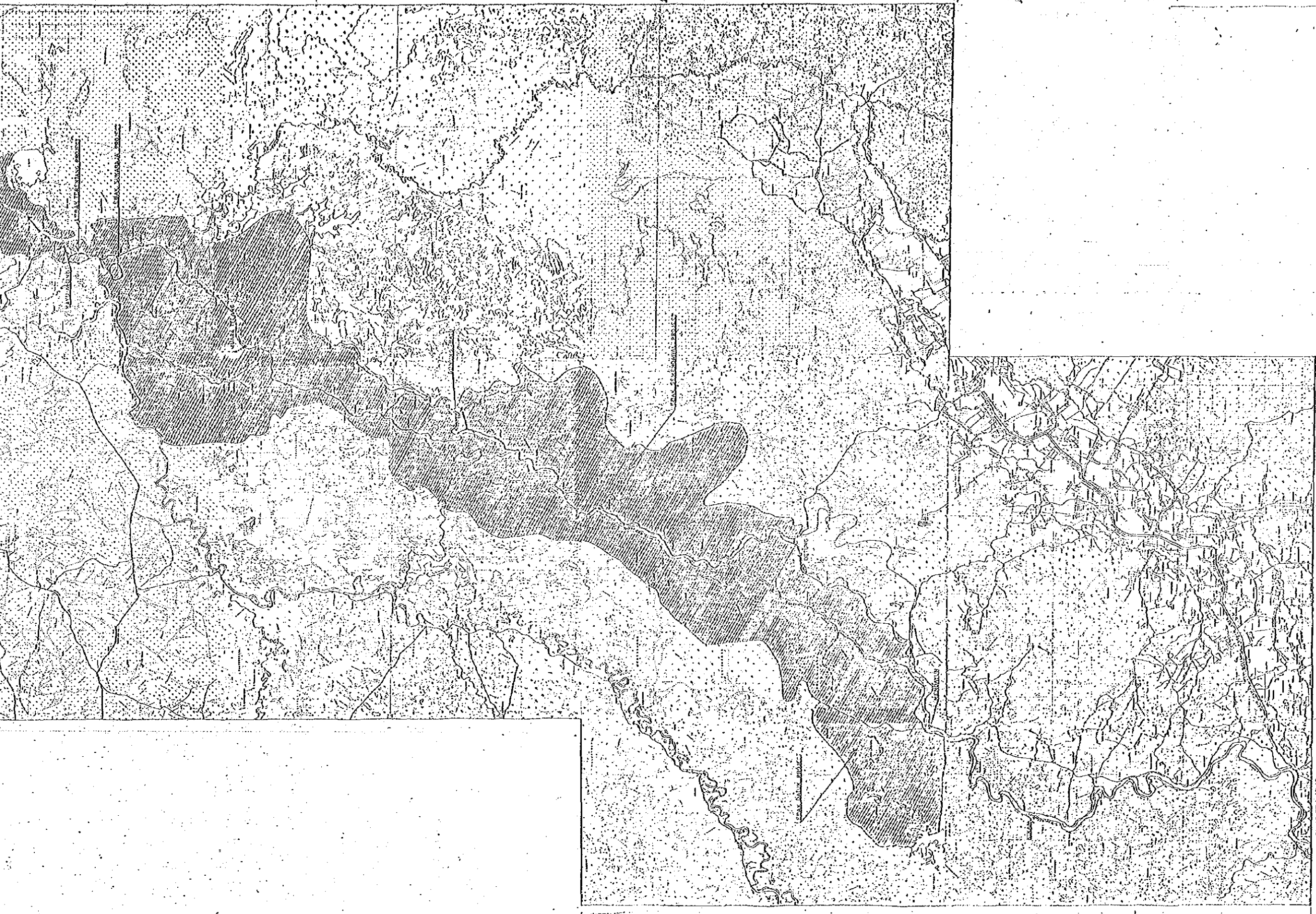


Fig.IV-4 CROP COEFFICIENT FOR MAIZE







SCALE

DIRECTORATE GENERAL OF WATER RESOURCES DEVELOPMENT
THE UPPER KOMERING RIVER
BASIN DEVELOPMENT PROJECT
TITLE OF DRAWING
LOCATION MAP OF LEBAK
DEVELOPMENT AREA
JAWAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY
TOKYO
FIG. IV-5

ANNEX V HYDROPOWER DEVELOPMENT

5.1 GENERAL

The Upper Komering River involves a significant potential of hydropower development in its basin. It drains the north-eastern slopes of southern part of the Bukit Barisan running along the whole length of Sumatra Island where the annual rainfall is reported more than 2,500 mm and runs down on a considerably steep slope resulting in many cascades and rapids on its course. The drops along the Upper Komering from the Lake Ranau, which water level is situated at El. 542 m, to the Muaradua damsite are about 420 m in the total. The catchment area is measured as 2,866 km² at the Muaradua site and the run-off is estimated as 4,100 million m³ per annum. The Lake Ranau situated in the upmost of the river has an area of 127 km² at the water surface and regulates the runoff from the basin of 508 km² throughout the year.

The first objective of development of the Upper Komering is planned to enhance the agricultural products in Belitang Extension Area of 48,000 ha and Tulang Bawang Area of 33,000 ha in South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces by irrigation. The plan of hydropower development at the Muaradua is worked out with a consideration that the first priority of available water is given to the agricultural sector.

Regarding the power market, it is envisaged to supply the power generated to such cities and towns over the South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces as Palembang, Tanjung Karang, Batu Raja, Kotabumi etc. where almost all of the power are generated now with petroleum.

The first study on the hydropower development of the basin was made by FAO Team and published as "Reconnaissance Planning Report, Belitang Extension Area Agricultural Development Project" in 1974. The Report has proposed 6 hydropower schemes of 142.8 MW in total between the Lake Ranau and the Muaradua site, on the basis of topographical maps in a scale of 1/100,000 when it was available.

5.2 FIELD ACTIVITY

The field activity carried out by the expert during a period from 5 October to 2 November 1979 could be classified into two in the nature:

- I. Data collection and
- II. Field reconnaissance and survey.

The records and information of electric power supply and distribution systems including development plans in South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces were collected mainly from PLN Wilayah IV Office and its Lampung branch.

The field reconnaissance has been carried out for 14 days in October. The expert looked in general aspects over the whole project area including farm land, and proceeded with the survey on the Upper Komering (named locally Way Selabung).

The survey carried out this time included cross-section survey along proposed dam axis on 5 sites and very rough leveling. The results of the cross sectional survey are compiled as seen in the attached Figs-V-1 to V-5, and the leveling is reflected to Fig.V-6 "Profile of the Selabung River".

So far the expert looked in, the following were felt by him:

- I. The valley in the reaches from about 3 Km to 37 Km downstream of the Lake Ranau forms narrow, deep gorges. Fig.V-3 shows a typical shape of the gorge. The gorge in general seems too narrow to accommodate an above-ground power house at the bottom of the canyon.
- II. In view of the geology mainly consisting of ignimbrite and tuff and the topography of the gorge, concrete dam would be suitable more than other types and the height would be limited to 60 - 70 m, as well as from the economical view-point.
- III. In such conditions, the hydropower development would be better to be a dam and conduit type.

The objective of present survey was to collect more accurate and, recent data and information and review the previous study upon the findings obtained. The works have been planned to include the following:

- i. To collect topographical and geological maps at damsite, so far as available,
- ii. To make field reconnaissance over all promising sites proposed in FAO Report, so far accessible and
- iii. To collect data and information of power demands and supply capacity in both the South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces and revise the forecast on the basis of recent data collected.

5.3 PRELIMINARY STUDY ON HYDROPOWER DEVELOPMENT

Taken into consideration the findings from the survey and reconnaissance mentioned in the previous sub-section and the topographical maps of 1/50,000, the FAO's proposal is reviewed. As the results of hydrological investigation were not presented yet, the available discharges for the schemes are appropriated from the FAO Report.

Remarkable discrepancy between the FAO's and this study is found in the reservoir capacity on the No.1 damsite. The study based upon the maps of 1/50,000 scale indicates 170 million m^3 in the gross storage below the HWL of EL.430 m as shown in Fig.V-7. The high waterlevel of the reservoir here is set at EL.430 m so as to avoid inundation of the coffee plantation extending above the said elevation. This results a reduction in the firm discharge by some amount.

Similar discrepancy, though not so big as above, happens in the Muaradua reservoir as seen in Fig.V-8, and the necessary capacity of about 400 million m^3 here is ensured by heightening the high waterlevel by 3 m from the FAO's.

The skeleton of the hydropower development schemes envisaged this time is shown on the attached Fig.V-9. As seen in Fig.V-9, 4 schemes are worked out and brief descriptions of each scheme are given in turn from the upstream as follows:

- i. Ranau Powerstation: Regulation weir will be provided at about 2 Km downstream of the outlet of the Lake, H.W.L. 542 m. Powerhouse will be constructed underground on the right bank and the outlet of the tailrace will be provided about 8 Km downstream of the weir site, T.W.L. 430 m. Total length of water way will be about 9.0 Km.
- ii. Komerang No.1 Powerstation: Dam will be built at about 200 m downstream of the confluence of the W. Selabung with the Air Baru and the height will be about 80 m, H.W.L. 430 m and L.W.L. 410 m. Powerhouse will be located underground on the left bank and the outlet of the tailrace will be provided about 7 Km from

The Komerling No.1 Dam, T.W.L. El.270 m. Total length of waterway will be about 7.5 Km.

- iii. Komerling No.2 Powerstation: Damsite is selected at about 4 Km upstream of Sukabumi Village and the height will be about 70 m. The H.W.L. is set at El.270 m so as to protect the coffee plantation from inundation. The powerstation will be located underground on the right bank. The tailrace outlet will be provided about 4 Km of the dam. T.W.L. El.175 m. The total length of waterway will be about 3.5 Km.
- iv. Muaradua Powerstation: Dam will be built across the Komerling at about 300 m downstream of the confluence with the Saka river and on the low ridge between the Komerling and the Saka in the left abutment. H.W.L. 142 m. The height of dam will be about 30 m. The powerstation will be constructed at the foot of the dam. T.W.L. El.115 m.

Due to the revision in the effective capacity of Komerling No.1 reservoir as stated above, the firm discharge is reduced to $34.8 \text{ m}^3/\text{sec}$ at the Komerling No.1 Powerstation, while the FAO's is taken at $41.3 \text{ m}^3/\text{sec}$. The reduction in the firm discharge by $6.5 \text{ m}^3/\text{sec}$ is done at the powerstations downstream.

Principal features of the hydropower development schemes taken up this time are summarized in the attached Table V-1. Generating capacity together with 4 proposed schemes amounts to 158.2 MW in the installed capacity, 150.4 MW in the dependable peak capacity and 1,084 GWh of energy a year, while those by the FAO's are 142.4 MW, 127.9 MW and 904 GWh respectively.

5.4 POWER MARKET STUDY

5.4.1 Present Power Situation

Power supplied in South Sumatra at present is limited to cities and town. No public power supply system exists in village level, but some few powers are privately supplied in the evening in the limited area. The following table shows power generating capacities installed by PLN (Perusahaan Umum Listrik Negara) as of March 1979 and the private enterprises as of September 1976 respectively in major cities in both South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces. The data were mainly obtained from the report titled "Implementation Program of Palembang Electric Power System Project" prepared by PLN and PLN Eksploitasi II in Palembang and Tanjung Karang.

Power Installed Capacities In South Sumatra and Lampung Provinces

| Name of City | Unit | PLN ^{/1} | | Private ^{/2} | | Remarks |
|----------------------|------|---------------------|------------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|-----------|
| | | Inst. Capacity (KW) | Max. Available Capacity (KW) | No. of Owner | Inst. Capacity (KW) | |
| <u>South Sumatra</u> | | | | | | |
| Palembang | 7 | 71,100 | 51,900 | 1 | 33,600 | Pertamina |
| " | | | | 1 | 38,600 | P.T.Pusri |
| " | | | | 18 | 11,575 | |
| Baturaja | 8 | 1,600 | | 3 | 937 | |
| Kayuagung | 4 | 786 | | | | |
| Sekayu | | 436 | | | | |
| Lubuklinggau | | 1,664 | | 2 | 50 | |
| Lahat | | 550 | | 1 | 1,600 | |
| Muara Enim | | No data | | 1 | 184 | |
| Pagar Alam | | 936 | | | | |
| Tanjung Enim | | | | 1 | 19,072 | P.N.Taba |
| Prabumulih | | | | 1 | 8,090 | Pertamina |
| <u>Sub-Total</u> | | <u>77,072</u> | | <u>29</u> | <u>113,708</u> | |

Lampung

| | | | | | |
|------------------|---|---------------|--------|-----------|---------------|
| Tanjung Karang | 8 | 16,368 | 14,750 | 34 | 4,049 |
| Kotabumi | 4 | 1,016 | | 7 | 1,326 |
| Metro | 4 | 1,372 | | 9 | 577 |
| Lampung Selatan | | | | 30 | 5,600 |
| <u>Sub-Total</u> | | <u>18,766</u> | | <u>80</u> | <u>11,552</u> |

/1 As of Mar. 1979

/2 As of Sept. 1976

Some towns and private enterprise are provided with own generating facilities and is not interconnected each other yet. Accordingly, the power generated in each district has been supplying to the customers in the respective area only through 70 kV transmission lines, 20 kV, 12 kV or 7 kV distribution lines.

The annual energy consumption provided by PLN in 1978 in the major cities are shown in the followings and tabulated in detail in Table 5.2, Table 5.3 and Table 5.4.

| City | Energy Generated (10 ³ KWH) | Energy Sold (10 ³ KWH) | Peak Load (KW) | House- hold (10 ³ Nos) | Custo- mer (10 ³ Nos) | Elect. Ratio (%) |
|----------------|--|---|----------------------|---|--|------------------------|
| Palembang | 136,248 | 81,168 | 26,000 | 144.1 | 36.8 | 25.6 |
| Baturaja | 2,525 | 2,012 | 480 | 11.9 | 1.6 | 13.5 |
| Kayuagung | 1,527 | 963 | 290 | 9.2 | 1.0 | 10.6 |
| Sekayu | 371 | 282 | 70 | 20.4 | 0.4 | 2.1 |
| Lubuk Linggau | 2,894 | 2,315 | 550 | 10.6 | 1.5 | 13.9 |
| Lahat | 3,068 | 2,690 | 530 | 12.0 | 2.2 | 18.8 |
| Muara Enim | 1,234 | 1,172 | 240 | 7.8 | 1.2 | 15.0 |
| Pagar Alam | 533 | 382 | 110 | 14.7 | 0.8 | 5.4 |
| Tanjung Karang | 36,948 | 25,492 | 7,890 | 41.0 | 11.5 | 30.0 |
| Metro | 2,600 | 1,670 | 730 | 16.3 | 0.9 | 5.3 |
| Kotabumi | 3,199 | 2,056 | 755 | 14.2 | 1.1 | 7.7 |
| Total | 191,147 | 120,102 | 37,645 | 302.2 | 59.0 | 19.5 |

As seen in above Table, the electrification ratio in South Sumatra excluding rural villages was about 20% in 1978, which is considered to be far below from the actual demands in those areas. Palembang had a majority in power generated at about 71% of the total and occupied about 62% of total customers in PLN and followed by Tanjung Karang.

As shown in Table V-2, the losses of transmission and distribution in Palembang and some other towns were very large i.e. 20% to 35% which is attributable to less maintenance activities as well as deterioration of the equipment.

The present power rates charged by PLN in 1979 are shown in the following table.

| Category | Description | Rate (Rp./KWH) |
|----------|--|-------------------|
| A1 | Household < 200 VA | 22.7 |
| A2 | Social purpose (mosque, school etc.) | 24.1 |
| B1 | Household > 250 VA | 31.5 |
| B2 | Commercial purpose (lighting) > 250 VA | 42.4 |
| C1 | Industry > 13,500 VA | 36.5 |
| C2 | Municipal purpose (Government) 250 VA | 27.7 |
| D | Street Lighting | 23.1 |
| E | More than 100 KVA | 30.9 |
| F | Incidental | 70.8 |

5.4.2 Forecast of Future Power Demand

As shown in Fig. V-10 and Fig. V-12, the quantities of energy sold in Palembang and Tanjung Karang have increased at an average annual rate of about 11% and 10% respectively for the past five years from 1973 to 1978, which corresponds to the period of the Second Five Year Development Plan (Pelita II).

From very low electrification ratio even in the city areas so far, the power demand of waiting consumers will be inevitably increased.

In addition, it is expected that large power consumers except for Pertamina now having their own power facilities of about 72,018 KW in total in South Sumatra Province and about 11,500 KW in total in Lampung Province, will gradually switch their sources of power supply to the PLN system after their facilities depreciated.

From the above circumstances, it is considered that the power demand in these areas will increase rapidly with improvement of the living standard of the people which results in increasing of electrification ratio and industrialization of urban area as well as rural electrification in the village level under the Third Stage Five Year Development Plan, 1979/1980 to 1983/1984. An annual increase of the power demand during the above period is estimated by PLN to be 22 percent.

To cope with anticipated increase of the power demand, PLN prepared plans to reinforce and improve the power supply facilities including transmission and distribution lines in Palembang, Tanjung Karang and other areas.

From the many consideration as well as mentioned above, the annual average increase rate of 15% is tentatively estimated in this report for the period of the Third Stage Five Year Development Plan and the rate of 22% is assumed for the period after the Third Stage Development Plan.

Tables V-5 and V-6 and Figures V-10 to V-13 show the future power and energy demand till 1988 based on the above estimation. The annual power and energy demand in Palembang, Tanjung Karang and other areas in 1983 and 1988 are estimated as follows:

| | 1983 | | 1988 | |
|----------------|--|-------------------|--|-------------------|
| | Energy Demand (10 ³ kWh) | Peak Load (kW) | Energy Demand (10 ³ kWh) | Peak Load (kW) |
| Palembang | 163,258 | 50,887 | 441,239 | 137,533 |
| Tanjung Karang | 47,780 | 14,824 | 129,135 | 40,065 |
| Other areas | 67,000 | 22,000 | 184,000 | 60,000 |
| Total | 278,038 | 87,711 | 754,374 | 237,598 |

In order to meet the power demand increase in the future and in order to save consumption of expensive, irrecoverable fossil fuel, development of hydroelectric power in the upper basin of the Komering river including the Lake Ranau and construction of transmission and distribution network had better be promoted at the early convenience.

Table - V-1 Principal features of Hydro-Power Scheme

| | | Ranau | Komer Ing | | Muaradua | Total |
|---------------|-----------------------------------|--------|-----------|--------|----------|---------|
| | | | No.1 | No.2 | | |
| Catchment | | | | | | |
| area | (Km ²) | 508 | 1,056 | 1,169 | 2,866 | |
| Reservoir | | | | | | |
| HWL | (El,m) | 542 | 430 | 270 | 142 | |
| LWL | (El,m) | 539.5 | 410 | 268 | 230 | |
| Capacity | (10 ⁶ m ³) | 270 | 118 | - | 260 | |
| Discharge | | | | | | |
| maximum | (m ³ /sec) | 32.2 | 58.0 | 59.2 | 119.8 | |
| Firm | (") | 19.3 | 34.8 | 35.5 | 71.9 | |
| Head | | | | | | |
| TWL | (El,m) | 430 | 270 | 215 | 115 | |
| Effective | (m) | 97 | 139 | 88 | 21.5 | |
| Output | | | | | | |
| Installed | | | | | | |
| capacity | (kW) | 26,000 | 67,200 | 43,400 | 21,500 | 158,100 |
| Firm | (") | 16,800 | 42,900 | 27,000 | 12,800 | 99,500 |
| Dependable | | | | | | |
| Peak power | (kW) | 25,800 | 64,000 | 43,100 | 17,500 | 150,400 |
| Annual energy | (10 ⁶ kWh) | 136.5 | 473.1 | 320.7 | 153.3 | 1,083.6 |
| Primary | (") | 136.5 | 375.8 | 236.5 | 112.1 | 860.9 |
| Secondary | (") | - | 97.3 | 84.2 | 41.2 | 222.7 |

Table V-2: POWER GENERATED AND SOLD IN SOUTH SUMATRA PRO. (1)

| Year | Generated 10 ³ KWH | St. Service 10 ³ KWH | Delivered to T/L 10 ³ KWH | Trans. Losses | | Delivered to D/L 10 ³ KWH | Dist. Losses | | Sold 10 ³ KWH |
|--------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------|--|---------------------|------|--|---------------------|-------|-----------------------------|
| | | | | 10 ³ KWH | % | | 10 ³ KWH | % | |
| 1) Palembang | | | | | | | | | |
| 1970 | 54,130 | | | | | | | | |
| 1971 | 60,273 | 1,002 | | | | 59,270 | 12,585 | | 46,685 |
| 1972 | 61,726 | 969 | 60,757 | | | 60,757 | 13,938 | 22.94 | 46,819 |
| 1973 | 62,718 | 849 | | | | 61,869 | 13,483 | 22.27 | 48,066 |
| 1974 | 86,198 | 4,174 | 79,023 | 396 | 1.48 | 78,628 | 22,844 | 29.05 | 55,784 |
| 1975 | 104,159 | 12,221 | 91,938 | 1,505 | 1.64 | 90,433 | 28,129 | 30.59 | 62,305 |
| 1976 | 114,432 | 12,230 | 102,162 | 1,497 | 1.44 | 100,685 | 34,105 | 33.38 | 66,580 |
| 1977 | 126,116 | 11,717 | 112,509 | 1,911 | 1.68 | 111,597 | 42,207 | 37.82 | 69,372 |
| 1978 | 136,248 | 12,893 | 123,354 | 2,700 | 2.19 | 120,720 | 39,551 | 32.84 | 81,168 |
| 1979 | 71,159 | 5,312 | 65,945 | 2,298 | 3.48 | 63,645 | 16,573 | 26.0 | 47,074 |

Note: /1 From January to June

T/L Transmission Losses

D/L Distribution Losses

Table V-2: POWER GENERATED AND SOLD IN SOUTH SUMATRA PRO. (2) continued

| Year | Generated 10 ³ KWH | Station Use 10 ³ KWH | Delivered to T/L 10 ³ KWH | Transmission Losses | | Delivered to D/L 10 ³ KWH | Distribution Losses | | Sold 10 ³ KWH |
|---------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------|--|---------------------|---|--|---------------------|------|-----------------------------|
| | | | | 10 ³ KWH | % | | 10 ³ KWH | % | |
| 2) Batureaja | | | | | | | | | |
| 1974 | 1,501 | 115 | 1,373 | | | 1,373 | 133 | 9.71 | 1,247 |
| 1975 | 1,671 | 129 | 1,543 | | | 1,543 | 210 | 13.6 | 1,333 |
| 1976 | 1,859 | 146 | 1,713 | | | 1,713 | 238 | 13.9 | 1,476 |
| 1977 | 2,104 | 152 | 1,927 | | | 1,927 | 249 | 15.3 | 1,633 |
| 1978 | 2,525 | 167 | 2,370 | | | 2,370 | 358 | 15.1 | 2,012 |
| 1979 | 1,387 | 87 | 1,301 | | | 1,301 | 189 | | 1,112 |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------------|-------|------|-------|--|--|-------|------|-------|-----|
| 3) Kayu Agung | | | | | | | | | |
| 1974 | 562 | 6.6 | 556 | | | 556 | 66.7 | 14.3 | 489 |
| 1975 | 602 | 6.8 | 596 | | | 596 | 86.9 | 14.6 | 509 |
| 1976 | 675 | 7.1 | 668 | | | 668 | 154 | 23.0 | 514 |
| 1977 | 1,364 | 31.0 | 1,253 | | | 1,253 | 540 | 43.1 | 712 |
| 1978 | 1,527 | 89.9 | 1,438 | | | 1,438 | 476 | 33.09 | 963 |

Table V-2: POWER GENERATED AND SOLD IN SOUTH SUMATRA PRO. (3) continued

| Year | Generated 10 ³ KWH | Station Use 10 ³ KWH | Delivered to T/L 10 ³ KWH | Transmission Losses | | Delivered to D/L 10 ³ KWH | Distribution Losses | | Sold 10 ³ KWH | |
|-------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------|--|---------------------|---|--|---------------------|-------|-----------------------------|--|
| | | | | 10 ³ KWH | % | | 10 ³ KWH | % | | |
| <u>4) Sekayu</u> | | | | | | | | | | |
| 1976 | 69.6 | 5.6 | 64.0 | | | 64.0 | 13.5 | 21.07 | 50.5 | |
| 1977 | 237.7 | 14.0 | 223.7 | | | 223.7 | 50.1 | 22.4 | 173.6 | |
| 1978 | 371.3 | 35.2 | 336.1 | | | 336.1 | 53.9 | 16.0 | 282.2 | |
| /1 Started from June | | | | | | | | | | |
| <u>5) Lubuk Linggau</u> | | | | | | | | | | |
| 1973 | 1,013 | 12 | 1,091 | | | 1,091 | 89 | 8.14 | 1,002 | |
| 1974 | 1,224 | 24 | 1,200 | | | 1,200 | 87 | 7.26 | 1,113 | |
| 1975 | 1,266 | 41 | 1,225 | | | 1,225 | 65 | 5.35 | 1,160 | |
| 1976 | 1,324 | 32 | 1,305 | | | 1,305 | 116 | 8.92 | 1,188 | |
| 1977 | 1,583 | 49 | 1,535 | | | 1,535 | 138 | 9.03 | 1,397 | |
| 1978 | 2,894 | 266 | 2,628 | | | 2,628 | 312 | 11.87 | 2,315 | |
| 1979 | 1,937 | 156 | 1,780 | | | 1,780 | 304 | 17.08 | 1,476 | |

/ January through June

Table V-2: POWER GENERATED AND SOLD IN SOUTH SUMATRA PRO. (4) continued

| Year | Generated 10 ³ KWH | St. Service 10 ³ KWH | Delivered to T/L 10 ³ KWH | Transmission Losses 10 ³ KWH | % | Delivered to D/L 10 ³ KWH | Distribution Losses 10 ³ KWH | % | Sold 10 ³ KWH |
|-----------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------|--|--|-------|--|--|-------|-----------------------------|
| 6) Lahat | | | | | | | | | |
| 1973 | 1,059 | | 1,059 | 40 | 5.10 | | 40 | 5.10 | 1,044 |
| 1974 | 1,698 | | 1,698 | 51 | 3.01 | | 51 | 3.01 | 1,649 |
| 1975 | 2,332 | | 2,332 | 245 | 10.53 | | 245 | 10.53 | 2,086 |
| 1976 | 2,684 | | 2,684 | 361 | 13.46 | | 361 | 13.46 | 2,321 |
| 1977 | 2,597 | 0.6 | 2,971 | 397 | 13.36 | | 397 | 13.36 | 2,574 |
| 1978 | 3,068 | 63 | 3,002 | 311 | 10.36 | | 311 | 10.36 | 2,690 |
| 1979 | 2,085 | 124 | 1,963 | 287 | 14.62 | | 287 | 14.62 | 1,675 |
| ∟ From January through June | | | | | | | | | |
| 7) Muara Enim | | | | | | | | | |
| 1974 | 907 | | 907 | 22 | 2.49 | | 22 | 2.49 | 885 |
| 1975 | 962 | 4 | 958 | 13 | 13.42 | | 13 | 13.42 | 925 |
| 1976 | 1,057 | | 1,057 | 38 | 3.62 | | 38 | 3.62 | 1,019 |
| 1977 | 1,187 | | 1,187 | 70 | 1.65 | | 70 | 1.65 | 1,167 |
| 1978 | 1,234 | | 1,234 | 62 | 5.02 | | 62 | 5.02 | 1,172 |
| 8) Pagar Alam | | | | | | | | | |
| 1977 | 309 | 3 | 106 | 4 | 4.19 | | 4 | 4.19 | 106 |
| 1978 | 533 | 125 | 412 | 34 | 8.40 | | 34 | 8.40 | 382 |
| 1979 | 440 | 45 | 395 | 18 | 4.55 | | 18 | 4.55 | 378 |
| ∟ From January through June | | | | | | | | | |

Table V-3 POWER DEMAND IN PALEMBANG CITY AREA

| | 1968 | 1969 | 1970 | 1971 | 1972 | 1973 | 1974 | 1975 | 1976 | 1977 | 1978 | Average Increase Rate |
|--------------------------------|--------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|-----------------------|
| Peak Load (KW) | 9,200 | 9,250 | 9,300 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 25,300 | |
| Increase rate (%) | - | +0.54 | +0.54 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 10.65% |
| Energy (10 ³ KWh) | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Generated | 48,801 | 53,230 | 54,130 | 60,272 | 61,726 | 62,718 | 86,198 | 104,159 | 114,432 | 126,116 | 136,248 | |
| Sold | 36,970 | 40,052 | 40,822 | 46,685 | 46,819 | 48,086 | 55,784 | 62,306 | 66,580 | 69,372 | 81,168 | |
| Increase rate (%) | - | +8.34 | +1.92 | +14.36 | +0.29 | +2.71 | +16.01 | +11.69 | +6.86 | +4.19 | +17.00 | 8.18% |
| Annual load factor (%) | 60.44 | 65.69 | 63.91 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 61.48 | |
| Energy loss factor (%) | 24.24 | 24.76 | 21.60 | 22.54 | 24.15 | 23.33 | 35.28 | 40.18 | 41.82 | 44.99 | 40.43 | |
| No. of household | - | 109,312 | 112,591 | 117,793 | 121,300 | 124,855 | 128,483 | 132,201 | 136,032 | 139,998 | 144,113 | |
| No. of customer | 20,398 | 20,585 | 21,122 | - | - | 23,586 | 24,802 | 26,438 | 27,999 | 29,703 | 36,322 | |
| Increase rate (%) | - | +0.92 | +2.61 | - | - | - | +5.16 | +6.60 | +5.90 | +6.09 | +22.28 | 5.94% |
| Electrification ratio (%) | - | 18.83 | 18.76 | - | - | 18.89 | 19.30 | 20.00 | 20.58 | 21.22 | 25.20 | |
| Peak Load/No. of customer (KW) | 0.451 | 0.449 | 0.440 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 0.697 | |

Table V-4 POWER DEMAND IN TANJUNG KARANG CITY AREA

| | 1974 | 1975 | 1976 | 1977 | 1978 | Average Increase Rate |
|--------------------------------|-------|--------|--------|--------|--------|-----------------------|
| Peak Load (KW) | 3,780 | 4,280 | 4,530 | 5,630 | 7,370 | |
| Increase rate (%) | - | +13.23 | +5.84 | +24.28 | +30.91 | 18.17% |
| Energy (10 ³ KWh) | | | | | | |
| Generated | - | 23,034 | 24,546 | 28,138 | 33,914 | |
| Sold | - | 18,036 | 19,280 | 21,390 | 23,755 | |
| Increase rate (%) | - | - | +6.90 | +10.94 | +11.06 | 9.62% |
| Annual load factor (%) | - | 61.44 | 61.86 | 57.05 | 52.53 | |
| Energy loss factor (%) | - | 21.702 | 21.45 | 23.98 | 29.96 | |
| No. of household | - | - | - | - | 41,000 | |
| No. of customer | 8,730 | 9,049 | 9,450 | 10,260 | 11,467 | |
| Increase rate (%) | - | +3.65 | +4.43 | +8.57 | +26.08 | 10.33% |
| Electrification ratio (%) | - | - | - | - | 30.0 | |
| Peak Load/No. of customer (KW) | 0.433 | 0.473 | 0.479 | 0.549 | 0.570 | |

Table V-5 ESTIMATE OF ANNUAL ENERGY AND PEAK DEMAND
(Palembang City Area)

| Year | Annual energy sold (MWh) | Peak (KW) | Annual growth rate (%) | Remarks |
|------|--------------------------|-----------|------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 1966 | 36,616 | 7,700 | - | |
| 1967 | 32,804 | 5,400 | -29.87 | |
| 1968 | 36,970 | 9,200 | 70.37 | |
| 1969 | 40,052 | 9,250 | 0.54 | |
| 1970 | 40,822 | 9,300 | 0.54 | |
| 1971 | 46,685 | | | Actual data |
| 1972 | 46,819 | | | |
| 1973 | 48,086 | | | |
| 1974 | 55,784 | | | |
| 1975 | 62,306 | | | 2nd stage five year development |
| 1976 | 66,580 | | | (74/75 to 78/79) |
| 1977 | 69,372 | | | |
| 1978 | 81,168 | 25,300 | | |
| 1977 | 93,343 | 29,095 | 15.0 | |
| 1980 | 107,345 | 33,459 | " | 3rd stage five year development |
| 1981 | 123,446 | 38,478 | " | (79/80 to 83/84) |
| 1982 | 141,963 | 44,250 | " | |
| 1983 | 163,258 | 50,887 | " | |
| 1984 | 199,175 | 62,082 | 22.0 | |
| 1985 | 242,993 | 75,740 | " | |
| 1986 | 296,452 | 92,403 | " | |
| 1987 | 361,671 | 112,732 | " | |
| 1988 | 441,239 | 137,533 | " | |

Table V-6 ESTIMATE OF ANNUAL ENERGY AND PEAK DEMAND
(Tanjung Karang City Area)

| Year | Annual energy sold (MWh) | Peak (KW) | Annual growth rate (%) | Remarks |
|------|--------------------------|-----------|------------------------|--|
| 1974 | - | 3,780 | - | 2nd stage five year development (74/75 ro 78/79) |
| 1975 | 18,036 | 4,280 | 13.23 | |
| 1976 | 19,280 | 4,530 | 5.84 | |
| 1977 | 21,390 | 5,630 | 24.28 | Actual data |
| 1978 | 23,755 | 7,370 | 30.91 | |
| 1979 | 27,318 | 8,476 | 15.0 | |
| 1980 | 31,416 | 9,747 | " | 3rd stage five year development (79/80 to 83/84) |
| 1981 | 36,128 | 11,209 | " | |
| 1982 | 41,548 | 12,890 | " | |
| 1983 | 47,780 | 14,2824 | " | |
| 1984 | 58,292 | 18,085 | 22.0 | |
| 1985 | 71,116 | 22,064 | " | |
| 1986 | 86,761 | 26,918 | " | |
| 1987 | 105,849 | 32,840 | " | |
| 1988 | 129,135 | 40,065 | " | |

Fig V-1 RIVER CROSS SECTION OF
BANAU REGULATING DAM SITE.

Scale: 1 / 1,000

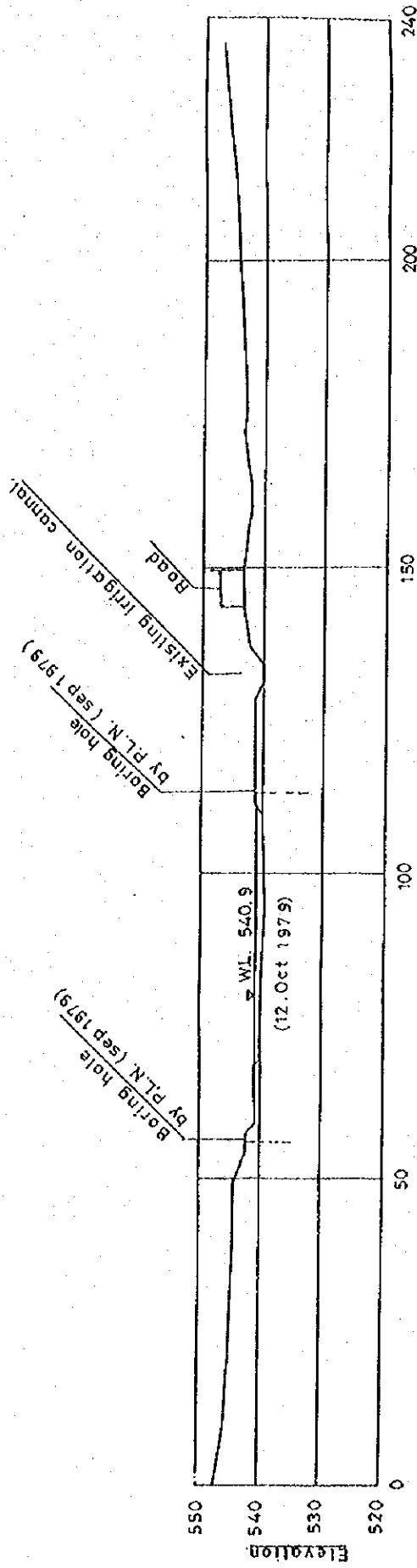
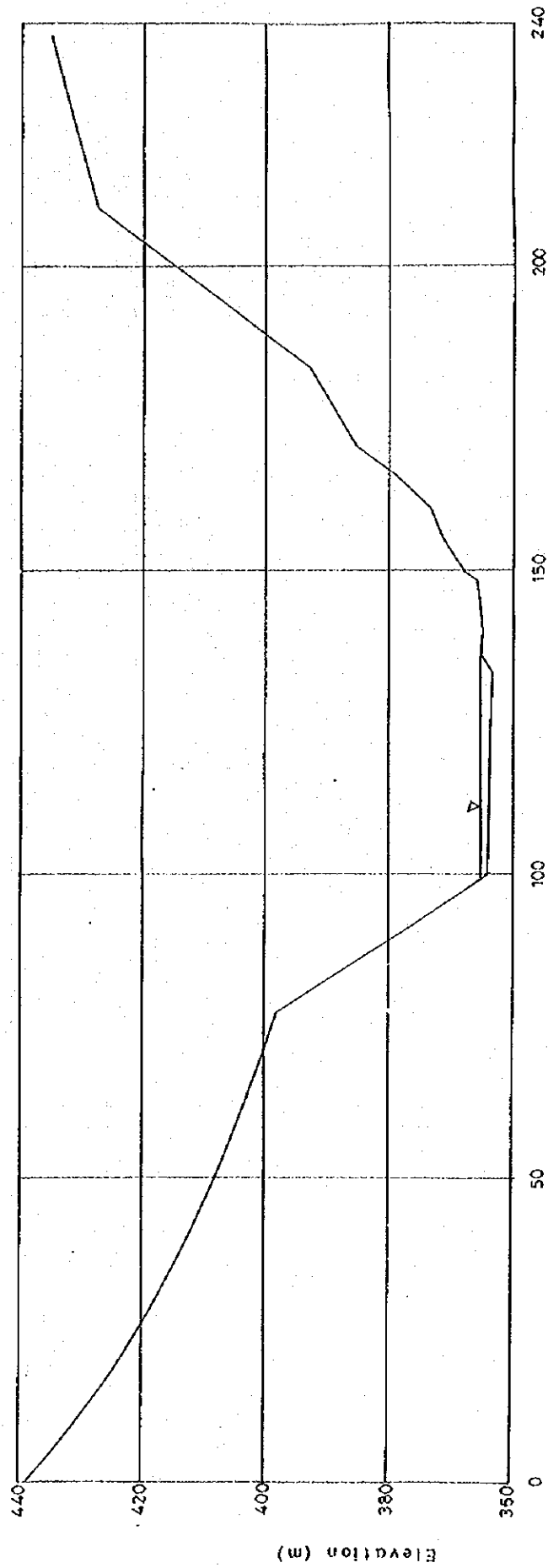


Fig V-2 RIVER CROSS SECTION OF
KOMERING NO.1 DAM SITE

Scale : 1 / 1,000



FigV -3 RIVER CROSS SECTION OF
KOMERING NO.2 DAM SITE.

Scale : 1 / 1,000

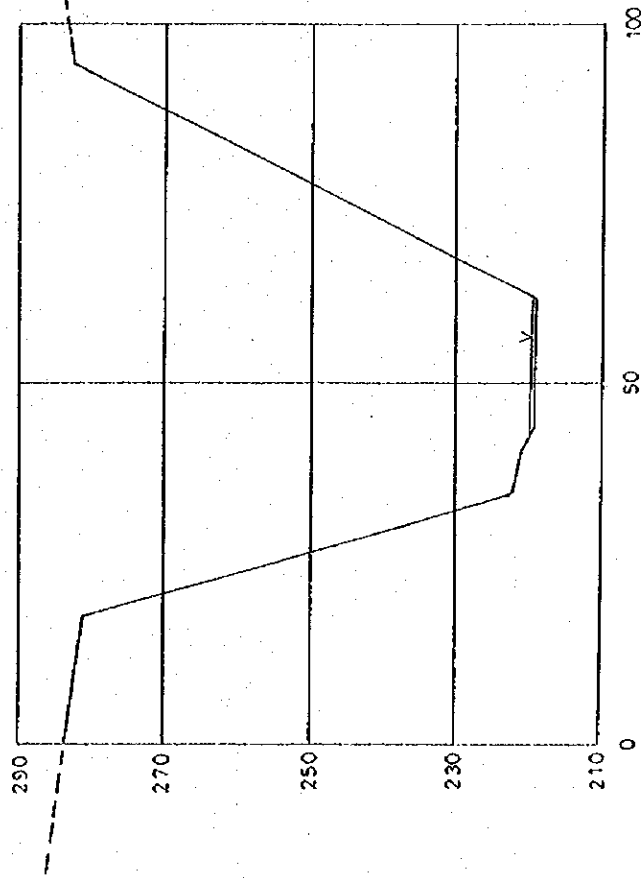


Fig. V-5 RIVER CROSS SECTION OF
MUARADUA DAM SITE.

Scale: V : 1 / 1,000
H : 1 / 2,000

KORLETING RIVER

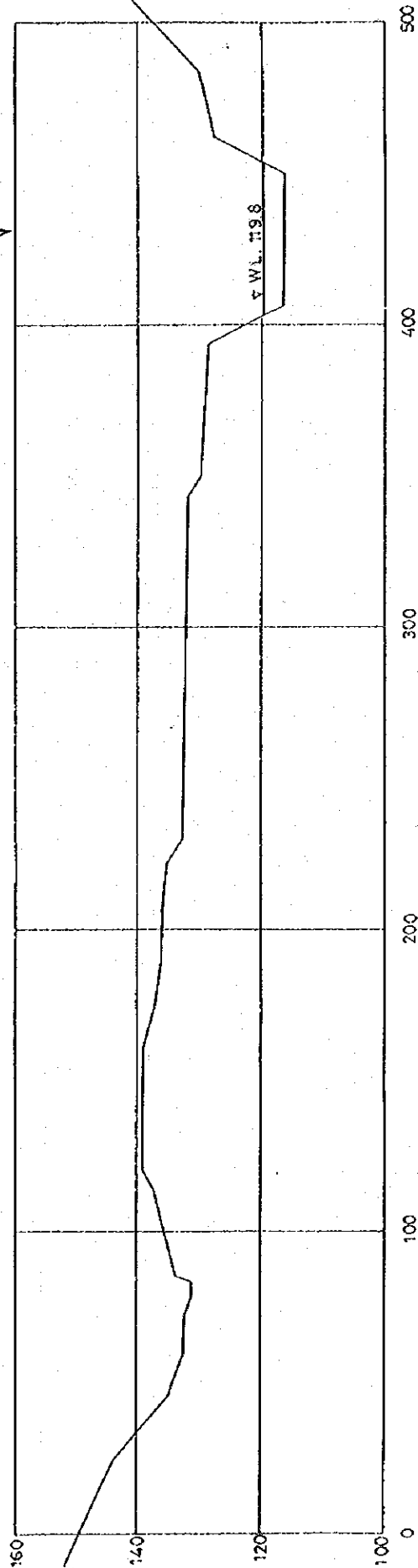


Fig. V-6

PROFILE OF THE SELABUNG RIVER

For Hydro-power Development Schemes of Upper Komerig river basin

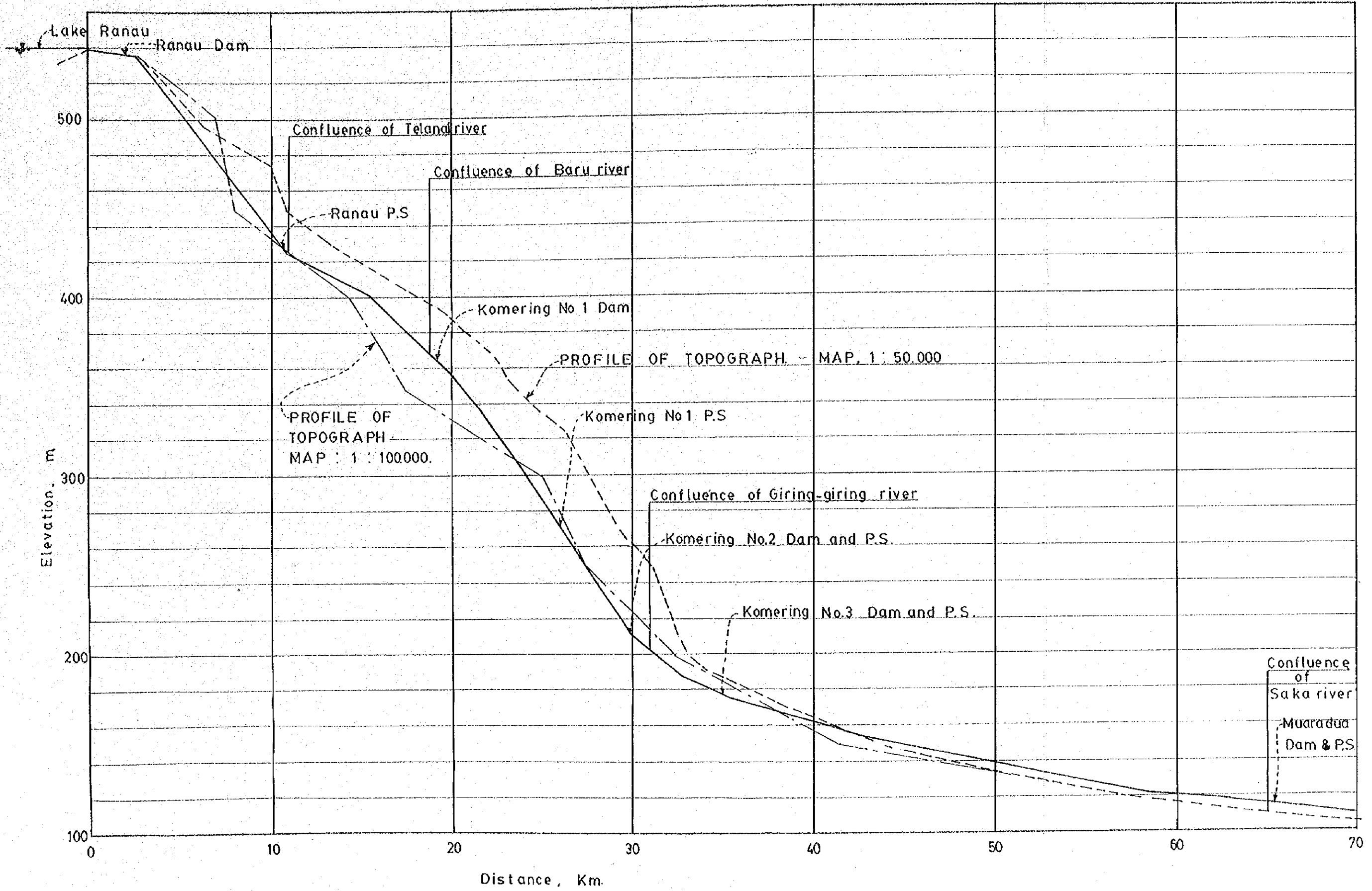
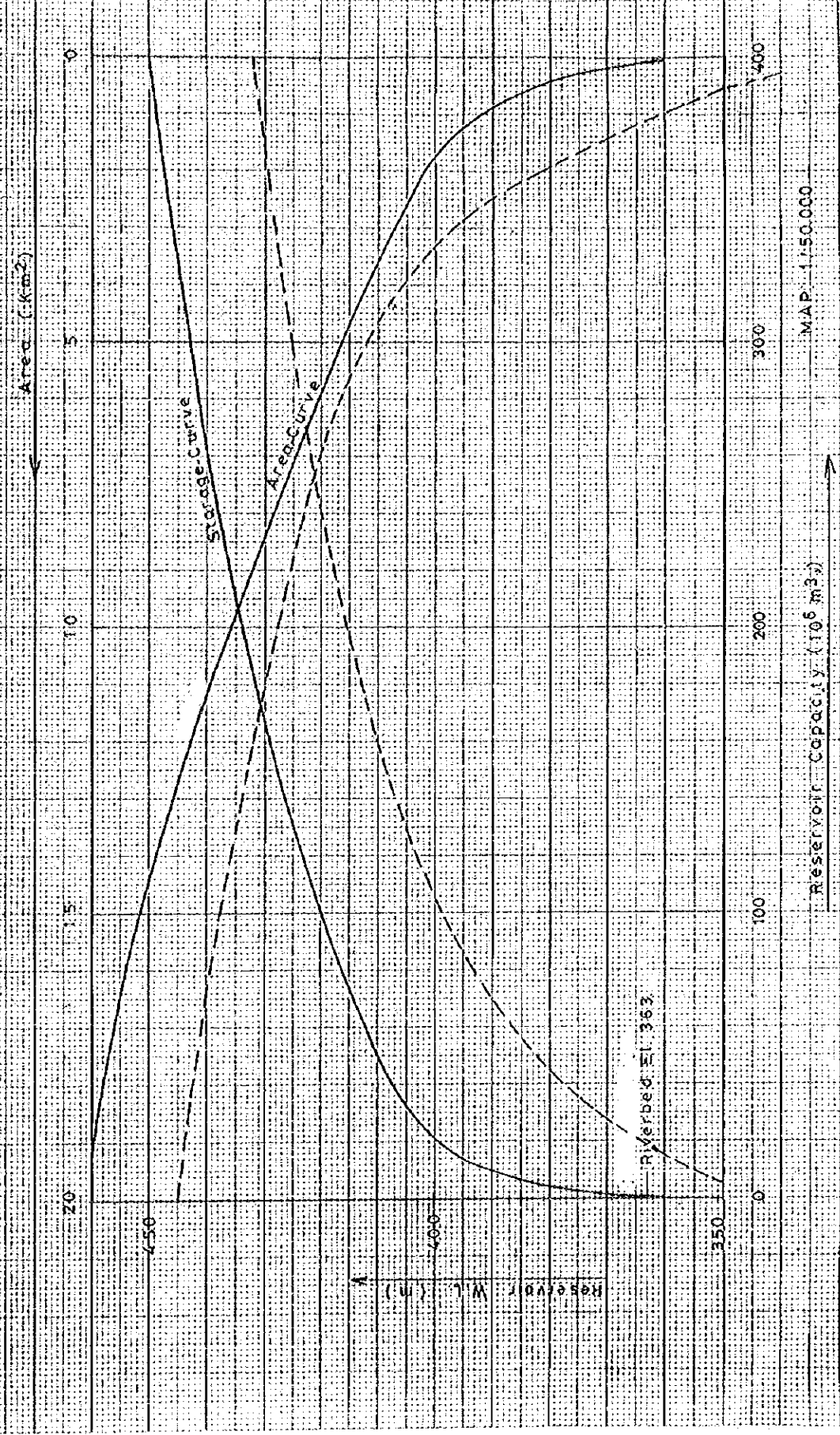


FIG. V-7 AREA STORAGE CURVE KOMERING NO. 1



MAP: 1:50,000

Reservoir Capacity (10⁶ m³)

FIGV-8 AREA STORAGE CURVE MUARADUA

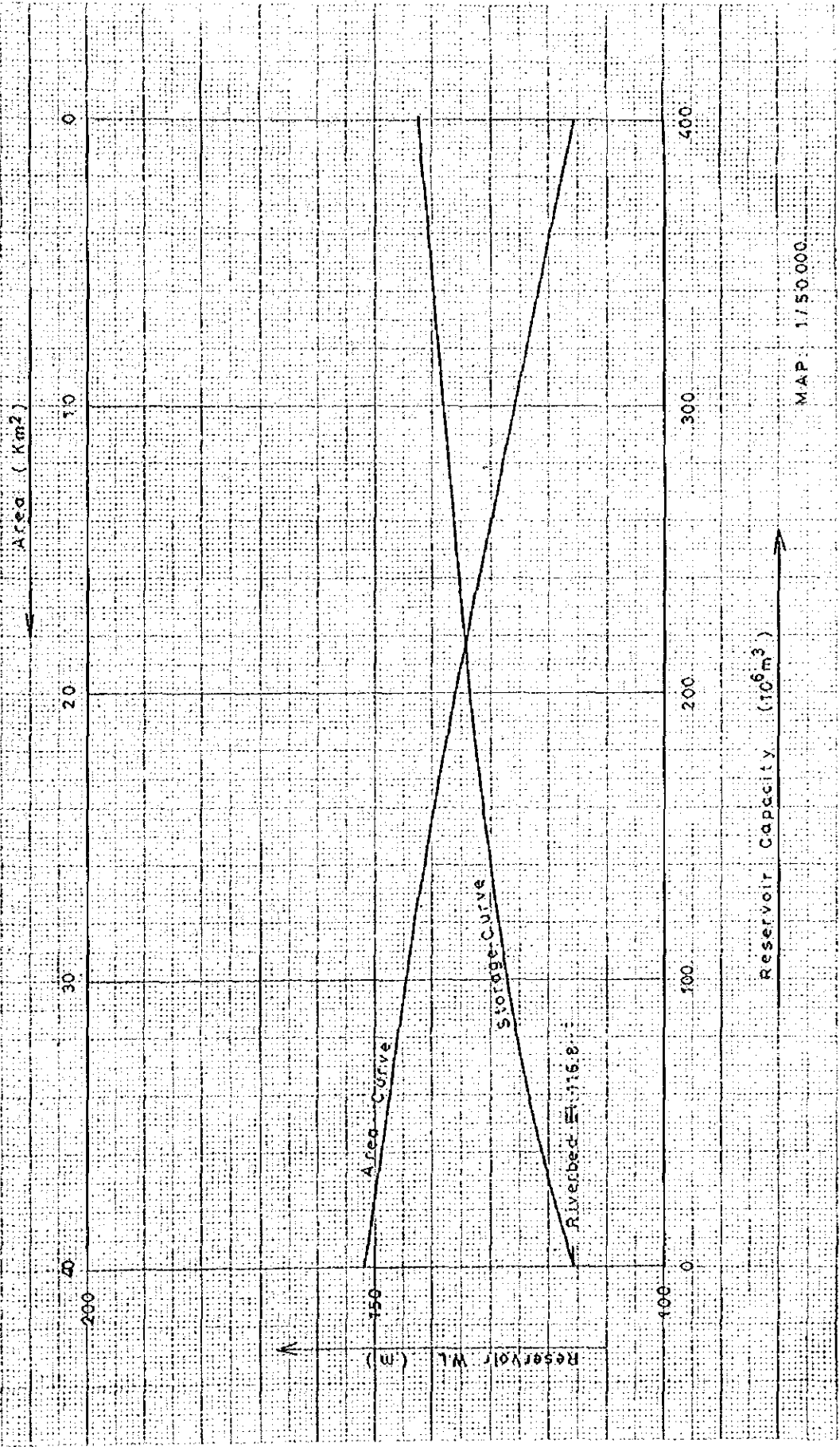


Fig. V-9 KOMERING HYDRO-POWER DEVELOPMENT SCHEME

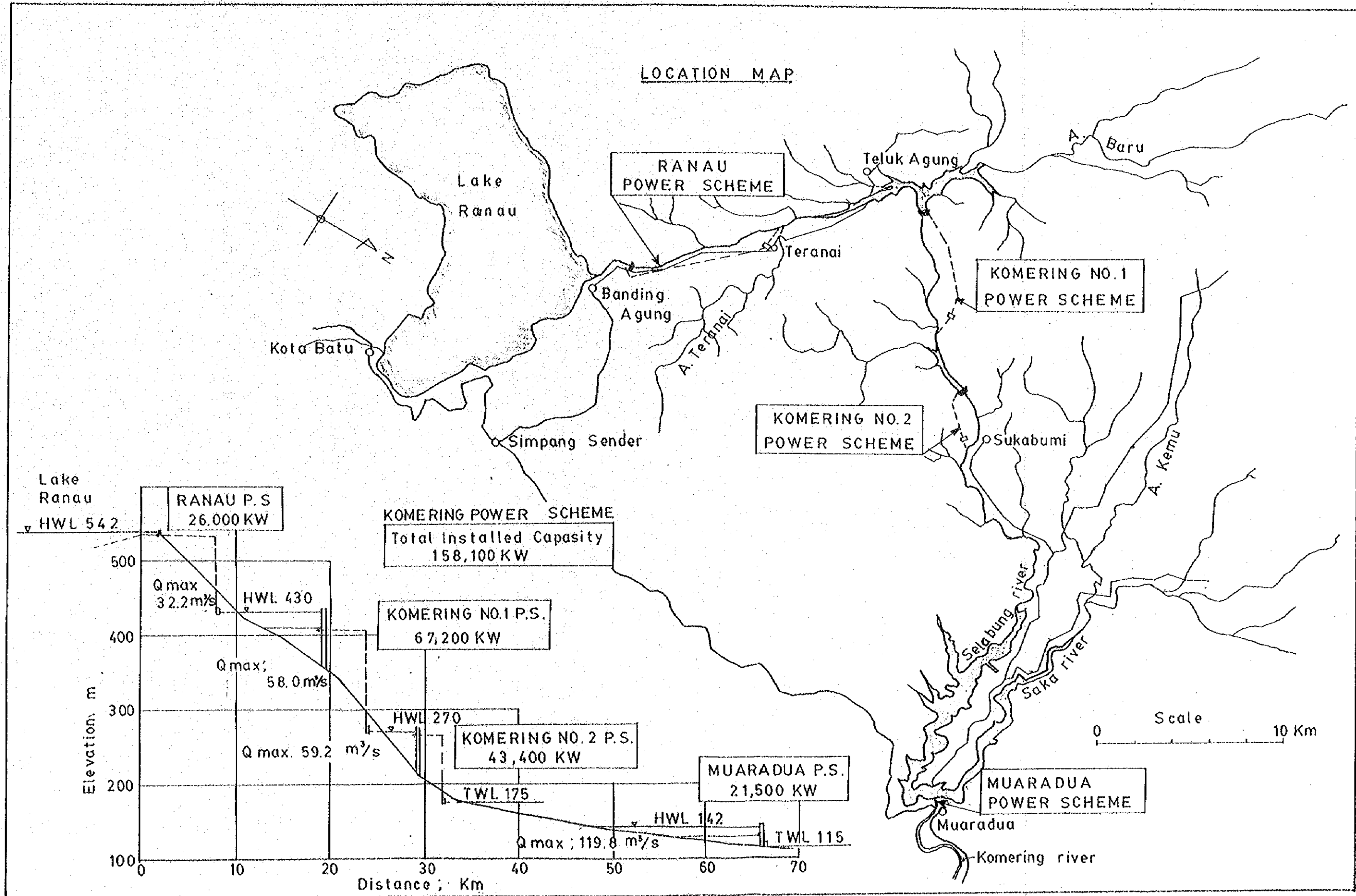


FIG. V-10 DEMAND FORECAST IN PALEMBANG
(ANNUAL ENERGY)

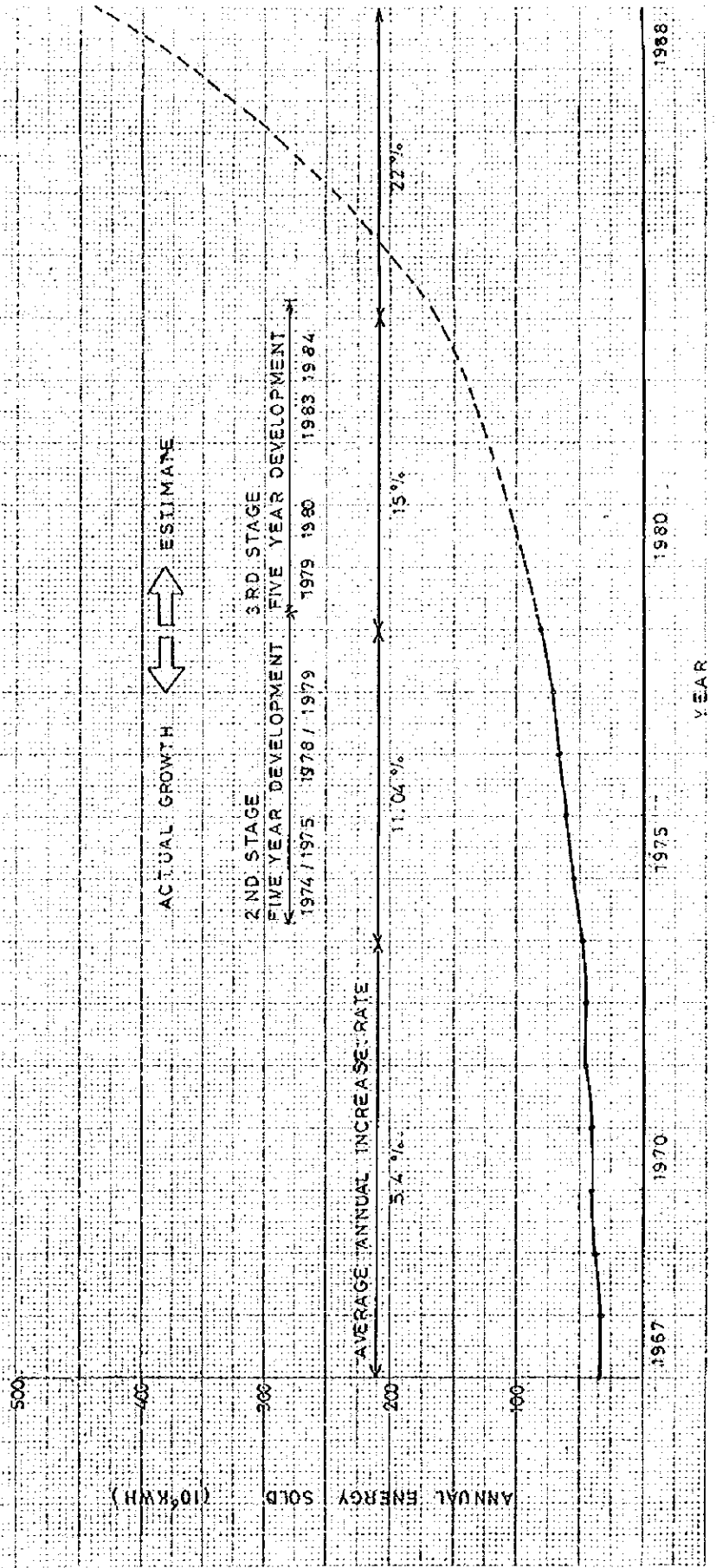


Fig. V-11 DEMAND FORECAST IN PALEMBANG

(PEAK LOAD)

PEAK LOAD (KW)

ACTUAL GROWTH ← → ESTIMATE

2ND. STAGE FIVE YEAR DEVELOPMENT 1974/1975 - 1978/1979
3RD. STAGE FIVE YEAR DEVELOPMENT 1979/1980 - 1983/1984

AVERAGE ANNUAL INCREASE RATE 3.5%

13.33%

15%

22%

1957 1970 1975 1980 1984 1988

YEAR

Fig V-12 DEMAND FORECAST IN TANJUNG KARANG

(ANNUAL ENERGY)

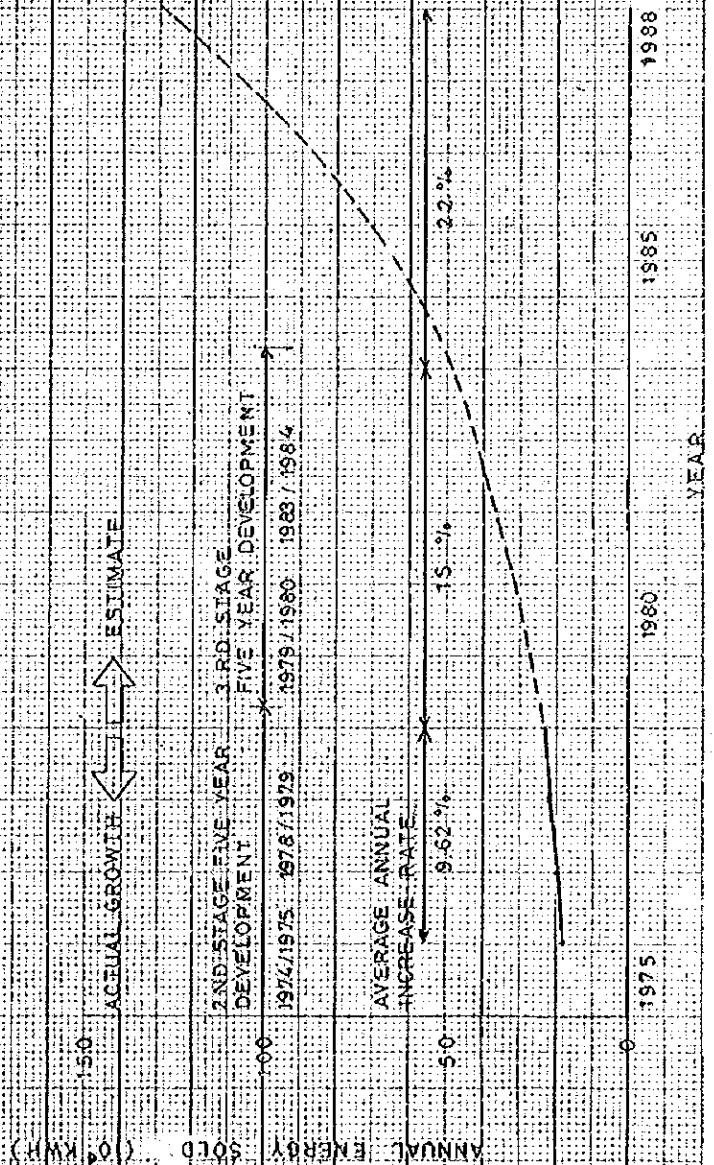


Fig V-13 DEMAND FORECAST IN TANJUNG KARANG
(PEAK LOAD)

